

Descendants of Gamaliel Earle

Generation 1

1. **GAMALIEL¹ EARLE** was born about 1710 in Virginia, USA - possibly England. He died in 1775 in Bute County, North Carolina, USA. He married Martha Unknown in 1739 in Brunswick County, Virginia, USA. She was born in 1720. She died in 1760 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for Gamaliel Earle:

From Jim Earles - jimearles@yahoo.com; Joe W. Stout:

* Further info on Gamaliel's family lines obtained from M. Kile; Charles H. Allen, Hampton Grove, AL

Gamaliel Earle was likely born in England ; he immigrated to the Virginia Colony from England about 1735, settling in Brunswick County. He married his wife, Martha, either shortly before or just after his arrival. This supposition is based on his living near a John Earle who also arrived about 1735 and settled in Brunswick County, the Virginia Colony, on the north side of the Roanoke River. In the early 1740's Gamaliel and his family moved across the Roanoke River to Granville County, the North Carolina Colony, living very near the border and over the years family members also owned land and, at various times, lived on the Virginia side.

The surname was clearly Earle upon arrival from England but is most often recorded as Earles or Earls, and sometimes as Earl, Erle, Erls, Url, Urls, Yearl, & Yearls. For example, Warren County records for the 1782 marriage of Obediah & Joyce Cunningham show the name as Urls. Various branches of the family have retained different spellings.

John Earle emigrated from England, settled in the Virginia Colony, made a crop of tobacco, then sent back to England for his fiancée, Mary Elizabeth Watts, a niece of Sir Isaac Watts. John Earle boarded the ship carrying Mary to marry her before she disembarked. Records show John Earle was a tobacco planter on Allen's Creek where it joins the Roanoke River in what is now Mecklenburg County, Virginia; just across the Roanoke from where Gamaliel and Martha were living at that time. Following deaths of John and Mary, their son, John Earl, moved his wife Agness and their three children across the Roanoke to Granville County, the North Carolina Colony, in 1765. They settled in a location less than 15 miles southwest of where Gamaliel was living.

There are traditions in a number of families who descend from Gamaliel stating there is a relationship with this John Earle family originally of Somerset, England. One researcher has traced that family back to Lord of Erleigh in Berkshire in the year 1000. This John Earle family, of Westmoreland County, is well documented and Gamaliel does not appear to be a direct descendant. However, there likely is a relationship, although it may be a few generations back. By the 16th Century there were a large number of Earle families in the Southern England Counties of Surry, Sussex, Hampshire, Wiltshire, Dorset, and Somerset.

Gamaliel & Martha resided in the Fishing Creek District of Granville County, North Carolina Colony, in 1749, near the Virginia border. They lived, and William Eaton's 1759 will mentions Gamaliel Earles living on his land. Gamaliel and his sons were tobacco planters.

DB-A, page 321 Bute County, North Carolina Deed Book:

ROBERT CALLER & Wife JEMIMA to WILLIAM SPRUNT. 29 July 1765. 40 Pds. Va. money for 493 A. on BS Ready Branch, adj. ROBERT JONES, SR. & BALLARD, bought from GAMELIEL EARLS who had bought it from JOHN HOWARD to whom it was granted 2 Dec. 1760. Wit: WILLIAM MOORE, THOMAS ASPIN. Ack: Bute Oct. Court 1765, JEMIMA having relinquished dower rights before PHILEMON HAWKINS, Esq., HEN McCULLOCH, C.C.. Reg: 22 Aug. 1766, WILLM. JOHNSON, P.R.

On May 15, 1761, he purchased 493 acres located on both sides of Ready Branch of Smith Creek in Granville County, North Carolina Colony. He sold this same parcel on February 23, 1762. Gamaliel and his son, William, are listed in the 1762 Smith Creek District tax record list; Gamaliel is identified as insolvent, most likely because he had sold the land being taxed. Gamaliel paid

Generation 1 (con't)

Granville County taxes in 1769 and 1771. On January 7, 1772, he paid for 40 ac in Bute County, North Carolina Colony, on the West side of Henderson's Swamp Creek. Later, on August 19, 1772, that deed was assigned to Williams Earles. Gamaliel purchased wedges at an estate auction January 11, 1773; however, he is not on later tax lists and probably died before 1775. Martha is not listed on the 1762 land sale deed, but apparently that was not a requirement in North Carolina. She may have died before 1770.

As noted above, William Earles was living with Gamaliel Earle in 1762; and, in 1772 Gamaliel assigned the Bute County land to him. William later assigned that land to Obediah Earls, who sold the 40 acres on December 22, 1792.

BUTE COUNTY RECORD BOOK A 1764-1774

259 Account of Sale of Estate of ROBERT WILLIAMS, dec'd. Dated 1 January 1773. ASHKENAZ WILLIAMS, one of the Executors. Mentions: SIMON WILLIAMS, STEPHEN BECKHAM, NIMROD WILLIAMS, FRANCIS WILLIAMS, JAMES BASKETT, JOSEPH HACKNEY, JOSEPH HACKNEY, JR., RALPH ONEAL, GAMELIEL EARLE, JOSEPH DARNALL, WILLIAM DUTY. Recorded February Court 1773.

**Evidence of Bute County, North Carolina Deeds from Court Records
12 February 1772**

Grantor	Grantee	Proven or Witnessed by:
Jesse Gillam	Gamaliel Earle	James Basket

William Earl paid Bute County taxes in 1766; bought 100 acres in 1772; and, sold that land in 1777. William paid Warren County, North Carolina, taxes in 1779 and 1781. In 1781, he is listed as owing 136 shillings, with 100 shillings to be allowed for insolvent mistakes; which means he probably moved before the 1791 tax date. William Earles paid taxes in Montgomery County, North Carolina, in 1782, and was on the 1790 census list for that same county. In 1800, William was on the Rutherford County census list; in 1803 his will was probated in Rutherford County.

Thomas, Elisha, and James, other sons of Gamaliel are mentioned in various real estate records, marriage records, and tax censuses of Granville, Bute, and Warren counties of North Carolina, and of Mecklenburg County, Virginia.

Abstracts of Warren Co., N. C. Will Book 9

From Original By Mary Hinton Kerr

26. 3 Nov. 1796; Nov. Ct. 1796. Acct. sale of Est. of BENJ. ELLIS, dec'd., by WILLIAM ELLIS, Extr. Names:

JOHN EARL (S)

298. Feb. Ct. 1798. Acct., from 1791, in Est. of BECKHAM RAIMY, dec'd., by JOHN MAYFIELD, Extr. Names: JAMES PAINE, BRITT. J. HAYMORE, WILL TURNER, GRAY MABRY, DIXION MARSHALL, EDWD. DAVIS, ELIZ. HAYMORE, HENRY TUCKER, THOMAS NEWMAN, BEN ELLIS, AVERY NEWMAN, JOHN WHITE, JOHN EARL, JAMES CALLER, JERE JENKINS; A. PASCHALL, D. MOSS; am't. fr. div. Est. EDWD. SIMS, dec'd.(fr. JO. DAVIS); & names legatees: BETSY BELL, JOHN RAMSEY & ABSOLAM DAVIS.

Abstracts of Warren Co., N. C. Will Book 6

From Original by Mary Hinton Kerr

(Contains 265 manuscript pages & all documents recorded in this book are certified by MDUKE JOHNSON throughout.)

115. (A) Will of JAMES PASCHAL. 18 Dec. 1791; Aug. Ct. 1792. Bequests to: Dtr. PATIENCE; son ROBERT; Dtr. ELIZABETH; son SAMUEL, Extr.; remainder for support of his wife (not named). Wit: DENNIS PASCHAL (Jurat), THOMAS PASCHAL (Jurat) & THOMAS EARLES.

Abstracts of Warren Co., N. C. Will Book 11

Generation 1 (con't)

From Original by Mary Hinton Kerr

All documents recorded in this book are certified by MDUKE JOHNSON, C. C.

All documents executed in Open Court are witnessed by the Clerk of Court unless otherwise indicated. Will Book 11 contains 360 manuscript pages.

70. Feb. Ct. 1801. Acc't. in Est. BENJAMIN ELLIS, dec'd., by WILLIAM ELLIS, Extr. Names: Admrs. of BECKHAM RAIMEY & of JOHN WORTHINGTON; Extrs. of WM. HANCKS & of HARDAWAY DAVIS; A. PASCHALL, Shf. & D S. ; CHARLOTTE, JOHN, RICHD. & STEPHEN ELLIS; OLIVER & HENRY FITTS, Sr.; FRAME & LOVE; JAMES TURNER & Co.; Col., WYATT HAWKINS; BENJ. & JAMES MOSS;

JOHN EARL

Gamaliel Earle and Martha Unknown had the following children:

2.
 - i. WILLIAM² EARLE was born about 1740 in Virginia, USA. He died in Jan 1803 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He married Elizabeth Bennett in 1768 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She was born in 1750 in Lunenburg County, Virginia, USA or Grainville County, North Carolina, USA. She died in 1840 in Lincoln County, North Carolina, USA.
3.
 - ii. THOMAS EARLES was born about 1742 in Virginia, USA. He died in Sep 1831 in Crocus, Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He married Mary Polly Unknown about 1766 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1746 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1834 in Crocus, Adair County, Kentucky, USA.
 - iii. ELISHA EARLES was born in 1746 in Fishing Creek District, Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died date Unknown.
4.
 - iv. ELISABETH EARLS was born on 10 Sep 1749 in Fishing Creek District, Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died on 08 Mar 1842 in Cove Creek, Ashe County, North Carolina, USA. She married (1) JESSE EARLS about 1772 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He was born about 1745 in Brunswick County, Virginia, USA. He died date Unknown. She married (2) GEORGE SMITH on 08 Jun 1775 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He was born on 11 Mar 1747 in Culpepper County, Virginia, USA. He died on 30 Apr 1838 in Ashe County, North Carolina, USA.
5.
 - v. JAMES EARLES was born about 1752 in Fishing Creek District, Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1800 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He married Unknown between 1782-1784 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA.
6.
 - vi. OBEDIAH EARLES was born about 1755 in Fishing District, Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died about Jan 1831 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He married Joice Cunningham on 21 Oct 1782 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She was born in 1760 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1830 in possibly Warren County, North Carolina or Marlboro County, South

Generation 1 (con't)

Carolina, USA.

7. vii. SARAH EARLES was born about 1758 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died between 1798-1799 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She married George McDaniel on 08 Sep 1779 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He was born about 1755 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died on 31 Jul 1826 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA.
8. viii. FREDERICK EARLE was born about 1760 in Fishing Creek District, Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1820 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He married Lucy Weaver on 10 Nov 1785 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1765 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1815 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA.
- ix. JESSE EARLE was born before 1761 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1800 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. He married Nancy Lambert in Sep 1786 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1737 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown in Mecklenburg County, Virginia, USA.

Notes for Jesse Earle:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

Jesse and Nancy farmed south of the Roanoke River on the Virginia - North Carolina border, where Jesse died before 1800. Jesse's three sons were raised by Jesse's brother, Thomas.

Generation 2

2. **WILLIAM² EARLE** (Gamaliel¹) was born about 1740 in Virginia, USA. He died in Jan 1803 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He married Elizabeth Bennett in 1768 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She was born in 1750 in Lunenburg County, Virginia, USA or Grainville County, North Carolina, USA. She died in 1840 in Lincoln County, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for William Earle:

Publication Number: M246Publication Title: Revolutionary War Rolls, 1775-1783Publisher: NARASState: North CarolinaMilitary Org: 1st RegimentDate Range: 1775-83Folder: 1
Wm Earl

Publication Number: M881Publication
Title: Compiled Service Records of Soldiers Who Served in the American Army During the Revolutionary WarPublisher:
NARADate: 1775-1785
State: North Carolina; Regiment: First Regiment, Militia
Record Type: Individual; Surname Starts With: E; Surname: Earl; Given Name: William

Per: Jim Earles

My information indicates William Earle was the oldest son of Gamaliel and Martha Earle. He was born about 1740, a few years after Gamaliel immigrated to Brunswick County in the Virginia Colony.

William shows up on the Granville County, North Carolina Colony 1762 tax record as living with Gamaliel. After the Bute County split from Granville County in 1764, he shows up on the 1766 and 1771 Bute County tax lists. William purchased 100 acres February 13, 1772, and was assigned 40 acres from Gamaliel on August 19, 1772. Later, on November 12, 1777 he sold the 100 acres. In February 1778 William is one of those listed as taking the State Allegiance oath. William most likely served in the local Militia during the Revolutionary War, but to date, nothing has been found to indicate he served with an active military unit.

Generation 2 (con't)

Oath of Allegiance - Bute Co. North Carolina

Submitted by Shirley

The Oath

"I will bare faithful and true allegiance to the State of North Carolina and will truly endeavor to support maintain and defend the Independent Govern't thereof against George the third King of Great Britain and his successors and the attempts of any other persons, prince, power, State, or potentate who by secret are treason conspire copies or by open force shall attempt to subject the same and I will in every respect conduct myself as a peaceful orderly subject and that I will disclose and make known to the Governor (or) some member of the Council of State or some Justice of the Superior Courts or of the peace all treason conspiracies and attempts committed or intended against the State which shall come to my knowledge- so help you God."

The Oath had to be adminstered by justices of their districts to qualify the men to vote for members in the election.

William Alston's District:
Wm. Earles

On March 16, 1778 William is listed as having land on both sides of Callier's road adjacent to the Granville County line. In 1779 Bute County became Warren County, and William Earles is listed on the 1779 and 1781 tax lists. The 1781 tax list indicates William has left the county; in 1782 a William Earles paid taxes on 250 acres in Montgomery County, North Carolina. The supposition that this is the same William is strengthened by Frederick, a younger brother of William, marrying in 1785, and immediately moving to Montgomery County where he shows up on the 1786 census, in the 6th company of the Morgan District. In 1790 William is counted on the Montgomery County, Salisbury District census (1790 NC Montgomery Co. Salisbury Dist. pg 164-A. The connection between William and Frederick is further strengthened by the fact that John Roberts and Robert Harden who were living adjacent to Frederick in the 1790 Rutherford County census. Both of whom were witnesses to the William Earle 1803 will.

Three of William's children, William, Priscilla, and Bennet married in 1792 and 1793 to families that were living in Rutherford County, North Carolina. Rutherford County land entry records for January and March 1796 show 300 acres were granted to William Earle "on a branch at the head of Hickory Creek on waters of the First Broad River." His 1803 will states the homestead "begins at the Sholley Branch & runs up his Spring Branch," and he bequeathed 100 acres to each of his three youngest sons, Pleasant, Nathan, and Elijah.

Lincoln County records show William (1770 - 1869), the son of William (1740 - 1803), purchased land in the lower first Broad River basin on the waters of Buffalo Creek. The 1800 census counts William, his third son Joshua, and daughter Priscilla (Earle) Ledbetter in Rutherford County, and William (1770 - 1869) and Bennet in Lincoln County.

William Earle died in Jan 1803; his undated will names six sons: William (1770 - 1869), Bennet, Joshua, Pleasant, Nathan and Elijah; three daughters: Priscilla, Lucy, and Margaret; and wife, Elizabeth. Census data indicate there was a fourth daughter who died about 1802. Court records show Elijah died before April 1803. William (1740 - 1803) left the 100 acre Rutherford County home farm (beginning at the Sholley Branch and running up Spring Branch) to Nathan, and his other 200 acres to Pleasant and Elijah. William (1770 - 1869), Bennet, and Joshua were left 10 shillings each. Elizabeth remarried in 1805. An 1807 court record indicates Lucy had died by that date, and the remaining eight children: William, Bennet, Joshua, Pleasant, Nathan, Elijah, Priscilla Ledbetter and Margaret Hardin, and widow, Elizabeth, sold 100 acres (probably the parcel left to Elijah) to Charles Love in Jan 1807.

April Court 1803
Last Will & Testament of William Earle

Generation 2 (con't)

Written (?) Probated Apr 1803
(Rutherford County Will Book B Page 151
Will of William Earle; Wills of Rutherford Co., North Carolina, Book B, page 15)

In the name of God, amen: I William Earle of Rutherford County, North Carolina, being very sick and weak in body but of perfect mind and memory, thanks be to almighty God, and calling to mind the shortness of the life of man, have thought proper to make this my last Will and Testament as follows:

That is my sole I give unto the hand of the almighty God and my body to the earth to be buried in a decent manner at the directions of my executors hereafter named. And for the property that it has pleased God to give to me, I dispose of as follows:

First: I give and bequeath to my son Nathaniel Earle the house where I now live, beginning at the Sholley Branch and running up my Spring Branch to my back line and lake, out of the old tract until he gets one hundred acres next to the Creek.

Secondly: The other two hundred acres to my two other sons Pleasant & Elijah Earles, to be equally divided between them, but Pleasant Earle to have his hundred acres where he now lives.

Thirdly: I give and bequeath to my three daughters, Prisey Ledbetter, Lucy Earles, Margret Earles, a Negro wench by the name of Cate, to be equally divided between them (& their creator), and to my two youngest daughters, one feather bed apiece.

Fourthly: I give to my three oldest sons, Bennet Earles, William Earles, & Joshua Earles, ten shillings apiece.

Fifthly: All my just debts to be paid out of other debts that are due me and out of my moveable estates.

Sixthly, I give and bequeath to my wife Elizabeth Earles my house & the balance of the moveable estate her lifetime & then to my three daughters named in the Will.

Lastly I appoint my son Nathaniel Earle my executor to this my last Will included before.

Signed William (his mark) Earle
Witness: Robert Harden, Martin Roberts, and John Roberts

April Court 1803

I, Nathaniel Earle, son of Elizabeth Earle, do lease to Elizabeth Earle, the house where she now lives and what part of the land she wants to tend for her own use and half of the peach orchard. And Lucy Earle and Margret Earle, daughters of Elizabeth Earle, doth give or lease to Elizabeth Earle, a Negro wench by the name of Cate to weight on her, her lifetime or during her widow hood. And Pleasant Earle gives to his mother all the land she wants to tend or use for her own use during her widow hood or her lifetime.

Given under our hands and seals this 11th of April
1803:

Nathaniel (his mark) Earle, Pleasant (his mark) Earle,
Lucy (her mark) Earle, Margret Earle

Witness: John Roberts and Martin Roberts

William Earle, planter. Excerpt from William's will: "To son Nathaniel Earle, house where I now dwell at the S. Holy branch to back line, taking out of old tract until he has 100 acres next to the creek. Sons Pleasant & Elijah, other 200 acres (Pleasant to have his hundred acres where he now lives) To daughters Prissy Ledbetter, Lusey Earles, Margaret Earles, a negro named Cate. Two youngest Daughters [not named] 1 feather bed each. To three oldest Sons: Bennett, William & Joshua, 10 shillings each. To wife, Elizabeth, horses and balance of my estate."

Generation 2 (con't)

Executor: son Nathan Earle

Witness: Robert Hardin, Martin Roberts, Jno. Roberts, William Earles.

Edgecombe County, North Carolina was formed in 1741 from Bertie County. Granville County was formed in 1746 from Edgecombe County. Bute County was formed from Granville County in 1764, and was abolished in 1779 when divided into Warren and Franklin Counties .

It appears that William lived from about 1742 to 1781 in the same general area of North Carolina near the Virginia border. In 1782 he is found in Montgomery County near the center of North Carolina and then in 1800 further west in Rutherford County, North Carolina. He died in 1803 and is buried in Rutherford County, North Carolina.

At the time of his death, Tennessee had not yet been formed. The land that would become Tennessee belonged to North Carolina until 1790, when it became the Tennessee Territory. In 1796, Tennessee Territory became the state of Tennessee. Rutherford County, North Carolina was the county furthest west prior to that time. It was bordered on the west with what was called Indian Territory.

William Earls married Elizabeth. Their son was Pleasant Earls.

Pleasant Earls and Nancy Webb were married October 10, 1801 at Rutherford County, North Carolina. Pleasant died in White County, Tennessee.

Martin Earls born 1802 in S. Carolina

Nancy England, his wife born in 1806 in N. Carolina; died 1882, Warren County, Tennessee.

All their children were born in McMinnville, Tn. We do not know the death dates of either Nancy or Martin or where they are buried. We would also like to know the parents of Martin Earls.

Martin and Nancy's children were

Pleasant Alexander

Mary

William Earls born 1846.

Catherine

Martha

My mail address in 414 North Outer Dr. Wilmington Il. 60481 If you would care to write. I am from Whitesboro Texas grandson to Samuel Thomas Earl and great grandson to P.A. Earls.

My husband Dennis C. Earl is the great grandson of Samuel Thomas Earl, grandson of Edward Earl and son of Clarence E. Earl of Whitesboro, Texas. You are our cousins.....

We have a William Earl Born 1846 in McMinnville, Warren, Tn. Is this the son of Pleasant or of Martin? Do you know?

William Earles and Rebecca Bennett were married. The children of William and Rebecca were:

Bennett b. 1765-1770

William b. 1770 d. 1866

Joshua b. 1774

Priscilla b. 1774-1780 married Layborn Ledbetter

Pleasant b. 1780 d. 1844 married Nancy Webb on 10-1-1801

Nathan b. 1782 d. 1865

Margaret b. 1784

Lucy b. 1786

Elijah b. 1788

daughter b. 1790

Rebecca b. 1797 died 1861-1869 married John Collins on 7-27-1815

We are cousins! I am the great-granddaughter of Nathan & Eliza Earls from Claiborne County, TN. (Mildred Whitaker was my 2nd cousin--My mother was the daughter of Jenny Earls & Stirl

Generation 2 (con't)

Whitaker). I have some information on this family, if you are interested, please email me. (Millie Cheatham - GenForum)

What part of TN. did William Earls settle in? There was a William Earls who bought land on the south fork of the Obion River in Greenfield, TN. If this is the same one we are related.

MONTGOMERY COUNTY, NC - CENSUS - 1790 Salisbury District

USGENWEB NOTICE: In keeping with our policy of providing free information on the Internet, material may be freely used by non-commercial entities, as long as this message remains on all copied material AND permission is obtained from the contributor of the file. These electronic pages may NOT be reproduced in any format for profit or presentation by other organizations. Persons or organizations desiring to use this material for non-commercial purposes, MUST obtain the written consent of the contributor, OR the legal representative of the submitter, and contact the listed USGenWeb archivist with proof of this consent. This file was contributed for use in the USGenWeb Archives by: Alice Ohlsson Tatum Frendlysky@aol.com

This census is from Microcopy No. T-498 Roll 2
1790 census North Carolina; Montgomery County Salisbury District
1790 NC Montgomery Co. Salisbury Dist. pg 164a start

1st # free white males 16 year upwards and head of families
2nd # free white males under 16 years
3rd # free white females and head of families
4th # all other free persons
5th # slaves

Earles, William, 4,3,5,0,1

RUTHERFORD, NORTH CAROLINA |
1790 FIRST FEDERAL CENSUS INDEX

Rutherford Co., North Carolina was created in 1779 from the larger Burke & the old Tryon County. It consisted of all the area west of the old Mecklenburge Co. and "west" to the present state boundary.

In 1778, Lincoln was created from the old Tryon Co.

In 1779, part of Rutherford was created from Rowan & Tryon was discon't.

In 1791, part of Buncumbe was created from, Burke & Rutherford

In 1841, Cleveland was created from part of Lincoln & Rutherford

In 1842, McDowell was created from part of Burke & Rutherford.

In 1855, Polk was created from part of Henderson & Rutherford.

So any of the following Surname's could have been recorded in the above Counties and never even moved!

These "Index" records are alphabetized by surname, and given name they consist of 1,154 "Head of Household" (H/H) 1790 Census for Rutherford Co., NC. Records of the Bureau of the Census. Group RG-29 National Archives, Washington, DC 20408

Date	SNDX	L Name	F Name	NARS	StR	Pg#	Family	Grp.
1790	E642	EARLE	Fred	M-637	007	117	01 02 02	00 00
1790	E640	EARLE	Jonathan	M-637	007	116	04 02 09	00 00
1790	E640	EARLE	Thomas	M-637	007	118	01 09 01	00 00

Tryon County, North Carolina records held in South Carolina
Earl, John Memorial for 400 acres Pacolet River, Tryon Co, NC 20 July 1776

Generation 2 (con't)

Series S111001-Volume 0012-Pg. 00516 Item 02

HEADINGS

SNDX = Soundex Code (Sound alike)
NARS = National Archives & Record Service
StR = State Reel
Pg# = Page number to find H/H with family
FGrp = Family Group
* = Possible spelling errors

More About WILLIAM H. EARLS:

Census 1: 1790, Montgomery Co., NC

Census 2: 1800, Rutherford Co., NC

Land: 18.Feb.1772, Purchase 100a of land at head of Great Fishing Creek in Warren Co., NC.

Mentioned: 16.Mar.1778, Mentioned in a land transaction of Phil Hawkins as adj to land on Fishing Creek in Butte Co., NC

Occupation: Farmer

Other location 1: 1762, Granville Co., NC

Other location 2: Bet. 1766 - 1772, Bute Co., NC

Other location 3: Bet. 1779 - 1781, Warren Co., NC

Other location 4: Bet. 1781 - 1782, Montgomery Co., NC

Other location 5: 1792, Rutherford Co., NC

Other location 6: Aft. 1792, Lincoln and Cleveland Co area, NC

Tax list 1: 1766, Bute Co., NC

Tax list 2: 1779, Benjamin War, Daniel Barrow and Richard Ward District, Warren Co., NC

Tax list 3: 1781, Cpt Joel Wrenn's District, Warren Co., NC

Tax list 4: 1782, Montgomery Co., NC

Marriages of Rutherford County, North Carolina, 1779-1868 By Brent Holcomb

Page 38

Earl, Perry & Catherine Davis, 9 Jun 1858; James W. Davis, bm.

Earle, Joshua & Elizabeth Yelton, 8 Feb 1828; James Yelton, bm.

Earle, Pleasant & Nancy Webb, 17 Oct 1801; Haburd Hawkins, bm.

Earles, Noah & Patsy Hutchins, 28 Jan 1839; John Earles, bm.

Earles, W. M. & Leonra S. D. Smith, 30 May 1852; William Smith, bm.

http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?db=army&rank=1&new=1&MSAV=0&msT=1&gss=angs-d&gsfn=william&gsln=earl&gskw=north+carolina&dbOnly=_C0000004%7c_C0000004_x&_82000000__ftp=north+carolina&ct=5426

Revolutionary War Officers, www.ancestry.com

Earl, William (N.C.) Captain North Carolina Militia, 1780 - 1781.

1786 North Carolina Census

William Earl, Tyrrell County, North Carolina, Page 003

ca, 1745: Joshua Arms born; probably in North Carolina. He served as a soldier during the American Revolution with the 1st North Carolina regiment. Unit organized 1775 at Salisbury, Rowan county, North Carolina and Wilmington, Brunswick county, North Carolina.

Added to Josuha Armes entry:

"Continental Army" Wright, page 299

Authorized: 1 September 1775 in the continental army as "1st North Carolina regiment."

Organized in fall 1775 at Salisbury and Wilmington to consist of ten companies.

Reorganized: 4 January 1776 to consist of eight companies.

Assigned: 27 April 1776 to the southern department.

Generation 2 (con't)

Retired: 5 February 1777 from the southern department and assigned to the main army.
Assigned: 8 July 1777 to North Carolina Brigade, an element of the main army. Reorganized 1 June 1779 from the main army and assigned to the Highlands department.
Captured: 12 May 1780 at Charlestown, South Carolina by British Army.
Reorganized: in summer of 1781 at Hillborough and Salisbury to consist of nine companies and assigned to North Carolina brigade, an element of the southern department.
Furloughed: 23 April 1783 at James Island, South Carolina.
Engagements: southern highlands, defence of Philadelphia, Philadelphia-Monmouth, Charlestown 1780, Greene's campaign. Detachments additionally served in the following: Charlestown 1775-1776, Florida, Brigadier General Lachlan McIntosh.
Lloyd Dewitt Bockstruck: Author, "Revolutionary War Bounty Land Grants Awarded by State Governments".
Payroll Of Captain William Earl's company, 1st North Carolina regimental Militia, Col. Samuel Jarvis
June 2 1836; Private Joshua Armes D o D o
From State records of North Carolina, volume xvii, 1781-1785
Published 1899, page 1059.

See also:
National Archives
Southeast Region
1557 Street Joseph Avenue
Eastpoint, Georgia 30344-2593

Francis Bernard Heitman, author, 1914, 'Historical Register of the Officers of the Continental Army During the War of the Revolution, page 210
Earle, John (S. C.) Captain 3rd South Carolina (Rangers), 1776, and served to close of war. (Died 1815).
Earle, Joseph (Md). Lieutenant-Colonel 4th Maryland Battalion of the Flying Camp, July, 1776, to ----.
Earle, Richard Tilghman (Md). Colonel Maryland Militia, 1776.
Earle, Samuel (Md). Ensign 4th Maryland Battalion of the Flying Camp, July to December 1776.
Earle, Samuel (S.C.). Ensign 5th South Carolina, 11th June, 1777; 2nd Lieutenant, 20th June, 1779; 1st Lieutenant, October, 1779, to January, 1781; Captain South Carolina Rangers, 1781 and 1782. (Died 24th November 1833.)
Earl, William (N.C.). Captain North Carolina Militia, 1780 - 1781.

<http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncrevwar/rwpayroll.html>
Abstract of the Army Accounts of the North Carolina Line
Settled by the Commissioners at Halifax from the 1st September 1784 to the 1st Feby, 1785, and at Warrenton in the year 1786, designating by whom the claims were receipted for respectively.
From the State Records of North Carolina, Vol. XVII, pub. 1899.

Payroll of Captain William Earl's Company of the 1st NC Regiment of Militia, Commanded by Col. Sam'l Jarvis
<http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncrevwar/earl.htm>
Payroll of Capt. Wm Earl's Company
of the 1st NC Regiment of Militia
Commanded by Col. Samuel Jarvis

Names	Rank	Commencement of Pay
Wm Earl	Capt.	June 8

From the State Records of North Carolina, Vol. XVII, 1781-1785,
pub. 1899, p. 1059.

Generation 2 (con't)

Notes for Elizabeth Bennett:

BENNETT

Definition: From the medieval given name Benedict, originating from the Latin "benedictus" meaning "blessed."

Surname Origin: Various

Alternate Surname Spellings: BENNET, BENEDICT, BENNEDICK, BENDICK

William Earle and Elizabeth Bennett had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM³ EARLE JR. was born about 1770 in Bute County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1869 in Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) SARA OWENS on 14 Apr 1844 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1800 in Lincoln County, North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown. He married (2) MARY about 1792 in Salisbury District, Montgomery County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1774 in North Carolina, USA. She died about 1842 in Lincoln County, North Carolina, USA.
9. ii. BENNETT EARLE was born in 1772. He died about 1835 in Jackson County, Alabama, USA. He married Nancy Booth about 1795 in Lincoln County, North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown.
- iii. JOSHUA EARLE was born in 1774. He died about 1837 in Lincoln County, North Carolina, USA. He married Nancy about 1796 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1780 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1855 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for Joshua Earle:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

Joshua farmed and raised his family in Rutherford County, North Carolina.

- iv. PRISCILLA 'PRESSY' EARLE was born in 1776. She died date Unknown. She married LAYHORN LEDBETTER. He died in 1830 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri, USA.
- v. LUCY EARLE was born in 1777. She died date Unknown.
- vi. DAUGHTER EARLE was born in 1778. She died about 1802.
10. vii. PLEASANT EARLS was born in 1780 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died in Dec 1844 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) NANCY ANN WEBB, daughter of William Webb and Ursala Carolina Coleman on 17 Oct 1801 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She was born in 1785 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She died in 1860 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married (2) NANCY PIRTLE about 1837 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1807 in Spartanburg County, South Carolina, USA. She died in Dec 1879 in White County, Tennessee, USA.
11. viii. NATHANIEL EARLE was born in 1782 in Salisbury District (Montgomery County) North Carolina, USA. He died in 1865 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married Rebecca about 1799 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1782 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1855 in White County, Tennessee, USA.

Generation 2 (con't)

- ix. ELIJAH EARLE was born in 1785 in Salisbury District, North Carolina, USA. He died before Apr 1803 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA.
 - x. MARGARET EARLE was born in 1788. She died in 1866. She married (1) ABEL HARDIN in 1805. He died in 1830. She married MICHAEL WHISNANT. She married WILLIAM THOMPSON.
 - xi. REBECCA EARLE was born in 1797. She died in 1869. She married John Collins on 27 Jul 1815. He died date Unknown.
3. **THOMAS² EARLES** (Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1742 in Virginia, USA. He died in Sep 1831 in Crocus, Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He married Mary Polly Unknown about 1766 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1746 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1834 in Crocus, Adair County, Kentucky, USA.

Notes for Thomas Earles:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

Thomas raised his family on farms in Granville and Warren Counties, North Carolina and Mecklenburg County, Virginia.

<http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/wills/will-abs/wc-wb6.htm>

Abstracts of Warren Co., N. C. Will Book 6

From Original by Mary Hinton Kerr

(Contains 265 manuscript pages & all documents recorded in this book are certified by MDUKE JOHNSON throughout.)

115. (A) Will of JAMES PASCHAL. 18 Dec. 1791; Aug. Ct. 1792. Bequests to: Dtr. PATIENCE; son ROBERT; Dtr. ELIZABETH; son SAMUEL, Extr.; remainder for support of his wife (not named). Wit: DENNIS PASCHAL (Jurat), THOMAS PASCHAL (Jurat) & THOMAS EARLES.

Thomas Earles and Mary Polly Unknown had the following children:

- 12. i. NANCY³ EARLE was born about 1768 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died on 18 Sep 1839 in Taylor County, Kentucky, USA. She married John Malone on 17 Sep 1787 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He was born on 27 Jan 1768 in Mecklenburg County, Virginia, USA. He died in 1859 in Taylor County, Kentucky, USA.
 - ii. JUDAH EARLE was born about 1771 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died in 1841 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She married Matthew Bates on 11 Aug 1792 in Halifax County, Virginia, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - iii. DAUGHTER EARLE was born about 1773 in Mecklenburg County, Virginia, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - iv. MARY EARLE was born about 1776 in Mecklenburg County, Virginia, USA. She died date Unknown.
13. v. SARAH L. EARLE was born about 1779 in Mecklenburg County, Virginia, USA. She died after 1841 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She married Joseph Witt II on 25 Apr 1797 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. He was born about 1777 in

Generation 2 (con't)

Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1820 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA.

14. vi. ELIZABETH EARLES was born about 1782 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1845 in Marion County, Kentucky, USA. She married Simon Malone on 08 Dec 1802 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. He was born about 1776 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1856 in Marion County, Kentucky, USA.
 15. vii. THOMAS EARLES II was born between 1785-1786 in Mecklenburg County, Virginia, USA. He died about 1866 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He married Nancy Harvey, daughter of Job Harvey and Elizabeth Reed on 05 Dec 1825 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1795 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 15 May 1875 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA.
 16. viii. MEREDITH EARLES was born about 1788 in Mecklenburg County, Virginia, USA. He died about 1848 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He married Jane about 1809 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1793 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown.
4. **ELISABETH² EARLS** (Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 10 Sep 1749 in Fishing Creek District, Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died on 08 Mar 1842 in Cove Creek, Ashe County, North Carolina, USA. She married (1) **JESSE EARLS** about 1772 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He was born about 1745 in Brunswick County, Virginia, USA. He died date Unknown. She married (2) **GEORGE SMITH** on 08 Jun 1775 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He was born on 11 Mar 1747 in Culpepper County, Virginia, USA. He died on 30 Apr 1838 in Ashe County, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for Elisabeth Earls:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

The Smith family Bible says George, born 11 Mar 1747 and Elisabeth married in that County 08 Jun 1775. The first birth listed in the Smith Bible is: "Charles Earls son of Elisabeth Earls, born December 1773."

Elisabeth may have married Jesse Earl who died about 1775, a son of the John Earle who immigrated in 1735, before 1773, or Charles could be illegitimate. However, during that period Granville County required bastardy bonds for all illegitimate births and neither Elisabeth nor Charles is named in any Granville County Court record. The 1786 census records show Charles was not living with the Smith's but instead indicates he was living with his uncle Thomas, and it appears likely he was raised by his uncles William and Thomas.

Warren County records show George Smith was on 1781-1786 tax rolls. In 1788, the family moved to Surry County, NC & 1790 census lists one male 21-60, 3 males < 21, & 6 females. In 1791, they moved to Ashe County, NC, where a 9th child was born. The 1800 census list 5 females & 2 males. George & Elisabeth were parents of 6 girls & 3 boys. The children raised families in Lee County, VA, & Wataugh County, NC. By 1810, they were living in Lee County, VA, & purchased land from Charles Earles 15 Dec 1814. They moved back to Ashe County, NC, before 1834, and in 1835, sold the VA land to their grandson.

George applied 4 Oct 1834, for a Revolutionary War pension. However, it & his daughter Sarah's (who applied later), were rejected based on George not serving a required minimum of six months. He stated that he enlisted Mar 1781 for 3 months but on his first march, was "taken sick with the fever" & left behind as his Company advanced on Charleston. By the time he recovered, the Company had surrendered to the British, so he went back to Warren County. Then in Apr 1782, he volunteered as a waggoner for a 3 month tour of duty, but on the return from taking his first load of bacon to South Carolina he was "taken sick with the Small Pox," and by the time he recovered the war was over.

Generation 2 (con't)

Notes for Jesse Earls:

Jesse Earls was a cousin to wife, Elizabeth Earles.

Jesse Earls and Elisabeth Earls had the following child:

17. i. CHARLES³ EARLES was born in Dec 1773 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 23 May 1848 in Lawrence County, Ohio, USA. He married Mary Martin in 1799. She was born in 1770 in Lee County, Virginia, USA. She died on 18 Aug 1847 in Windsor Twp, Lawrence County, Ohio, USA.

Notes for George Smith:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

The family Bible says George died 30 Apr 1838, Monday about one & a half hours before sundown, following a short illness of about 2 & a half days. And that Elisabeth Smith departed this life on the 8th day of Mar 1842, about 15 minutes after nine o'clock at night, aged 92 years, 5 months & 8 days. She is buried in Cove Creek cemetery in Ashe County, NC.

George Smith and Elisabeth Earls had the following children:

- i. MARY³ SMITH.
- ii. ELIZABETH SMITH. She married ARCHIBALD MCELROY.
- iii. ABNER SMITH. He married MEHITABLE FAIRCHILD.

Notes for Abner Smith:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

Abner raised a family of two boys and six girls in Ashe County, North Carolina.

- iv. SUSANNAH SMITH. She married NATHANIEL DAUGHERTY.

Notes for Susannah Smith:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

Susannah and Nathaniel raised a family of five boys and three girls in Lee County, Virginia.

- v. MARTHA SMITH. She married ELISHA ISSACS.

Notes for Martha Smith:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

Martha and Elisha raised a family of four boys and two girls in Lee County, Virginia.

- vi. ABSALOM SMITH. He died about 1812. He married NANCY VANDERPOOL.

- vii. JOHN SMITH.

- viii. SARAH SMITH. She married HUGH E. EGGERS.

Notes for Sarah Smith:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

Sarah and Hugh raised two sons and a daughter in Watauga County, North

Generation 2 (con't)

Carolina.

- ix. NANCY SMITH. She married DANIEL FLANARY.

Notes for Nancy Smith:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

Nancy died when her two daughters were aged 2 and 4 years old; George and Elizabeth raised her daughters.

5. **JAMES² EARLES** (Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1752 in Fishing Creek District, Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1800 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He married Unknown between 1782-1784 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for James Earles:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

James served in the North Carolina Militia, 9th Regiment, from 1777 to 1784. He farmed in Mecklenberg County, Virginia, south of the Roanoke River on the Virginia - North Carolina border.

James Earles and Unknown had the following children:

- i. ELIZABETH³ EARLES. She married John Mayfield in 1806.
 - ii. PRESLEY EARLES. He married Elizabeth Pointer in 1807.
 - iii. JAMES EARLES. He married Unknown in 1811 in Warren County, North Carolina.
6. **OBEDIAH² EARLES** (Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1755 in Fishing District, Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died about Jan 1831 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He married Joice Cunningham on 21 Oct 1782 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She was born in 1760 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1830 in possibly Warren County, North Carolina or Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA.

Notes for Obediah Earles:

*Additional information on Obediah from Joe Stout.

Warren County records for the 1782 marriage of Obediah & Joyce Cunningham show the name as Urls.

Obediah resided in Warren County, North Carolina. He resided in Warren County, North Carolina and purchased lands in both the northern parts of North Carolina and northern areas of South Carolina. The family of Obediah and those of his sons farmed in Warren, Nash, and Franklin Counties. His sons, William and Samuel, resided on these farms until William's death in 1829 and Samuel's departure for Tennessee in 1834.

Obediah, and wife Joice were parents of three sons and four daughters, Sarah 'Sally', John Minton, Elizabeth M., William, Samuel, Mary, and Charlotte. Obediah and Joice owned slaves, as did at least one of his sons and his sons-in-law. The name of the oldest daughter is not known. His second daughter, Sarah 'Sally', married John Cunningham and they were parents of a son and two daughters. Obediah's eldest son, John, and his wife, Burchett Daniel, were parents of three sons and two daughters, with his oldest being a doctor. The third daughter, Elizabeth, married John Daniel, a widower with six children, they were parents of two sons and seven daughters. The second son, William, moved to Marlboro County, South Carolina to assist his aunt, Sarah, who settled there after her marriage to George McDaniel. In 1818 he married his cousin, Sarah McDaniel (daughter of Sarah Earles and George McDaniel); they were parents of three sons and a daughter before his death in 1829. Obediah's third son, Samuel, also moved to Marlboro County, South Carolina and married there about 1818. Samuel then moved to Weakley County, Tennessee about 1832. Samuel and his wife, Mary, were parents of three sons and a daughter

Generation 2 (con't)

before he died in 1839. It is not known if youngest daughter, Mary, ever married. A number of Obediah's descendants served with the confederate army during the War Between the States. After the war one grandson (who used the Earl spelling) moved his family to Arkansas.

Warren County, North Carolina
Deed Book 11, page 117
John FLEMMING to Obediah EARLS Deed

This Indenture, made this nineteenth day of August in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred eighty nine, between John Flemming of the County of Warren and State of North Carolina of the one part, and Obediah Earls of the same county and state of other part. Witnesseth that for & in consideration of the sum of fifteen pounds current money of the aforesaid state, by him the said Earls to him the said John Flemming, in hand paid, the receipt whereof he the said Flemming doth hereby acknowledge himself therewith fully satisfied. Hath granted, bargained, and sold enfeoff, confirmed, and delivered, and by these presents, doth grant, bargain, and sell enfeoff, and confirm and deliver unto the said Obediah Earls, all that tract or parcel of land being and lying in the county aforesaid and on the waters of Henderson Swamp. And bounded as follows: Beginning at a white Oak and Maple on the Davidson's Branch, the white Oak being a corner between said Earls, Daniel Hillsons, Rodham Cals and John Flemming to the land hereby granted, thence south on said Hillsons line to the west County line, thence on said line running a south course toward Tolly Easar about 407 yds to a small Hickory and twiggy Oak, a westwardly course 400 yards to two black Oaks, thence a northwardly course to the stake and popular on the said Davidson's Branch running down the said branch to the beginning. Containing by estimation fifty acres, be the same more or less. And the said John Flemming doth hereby warrant and forever defend the said bargained land and premises together with all its appurtenances in any way thereto belonging to him the said Earls, his heirs and assigns forever, against the lawful claim or claims of him the said John Flemming, his heirs and assigns, or any other person or persons whatsoever, to him the said Earls, his heirs and assigns forever. In Witness whereof, he the said Flemming hath hereunder set his hand and affixed his seal the day & date first written.

1811 Warren County North Carolina Tax Lists
please note that in transcribing we must spell things the way they appear on the document and that may mean that your ancestor may have another spelling to their name. People did not have spelling standards until the Civil War time
Warren County North Carolina will book 16 p. 134-138
A list of taxables in Capt. Green's district taken in the year 1811.

persons names - land - free poll - slaves - store - tavern

Obadiah Earls - 150 - - 2

1814 Tax Rolls for Warren Co., North Carolina
Nutbush District
Obediah Earls
Obediah

Warren County, North Carolina Will Records
Index to Book Number 16 From 1811-1812

Earls, Obediah
138*, 255

Obediah Earles and Joice Cunningham had the following children:

- i. INFANT³ EARLES was born about 1783. She died date Unknown.

Generation 2 (con't)

18. ii. SALLY SARAH EARLES was born on 25 May 1785 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died on 07 Sep 1849 in Stayton, Dickson County, Tennessee, USA. She married John Isaac Cunningham on 08 Oct 1818 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 13 Feb 1792 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died on 02 Nov 1867 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.
 19. iii. JOHN MINTOR EARLES was born about 1787 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died in Mar 1842 in Nash County, North Carolina, USA. He married Burchett L. Daniel about 1814 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1782 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1855 in Nash County, North Carolina, USA.
 20. iv. ELIZABETH M. EARLES was born about 1789 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died in Jan 1848 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She married John Daniel on 24 Aug 1808 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He was born about 1762 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died in Apr 1847 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.
 21. v. WILLIAM EARLS was born about 1790 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died in Feb 1829 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He married Sarah McDaniel, daughter of George McDaniel and Sarah Earles about 1807 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She was born about 1790 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She died about 1830 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.
 22. vi. SAMUEL WILLIAM EARLS was born about 1794 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1839 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He married Mary about 1817 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She was born in 1789 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She died in 1882 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA.
 - vii. MARY EARLES was born about 1796 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.
 23. viii. CHARLOTTE EARLES was born about 1795 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1887 in Dickson County, Tennessee, USA. She married Joseph Turner Daniel about 1816 in Warren Co., North Carolina, USA. He was born about 1792 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina, USA.
7. **SARAH² EARLES** (Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1758 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died between 1798-1799 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She married George McDaniel on 08 Sep 1779 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He was born about 1755 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died on 31 Jul 1826 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA.
- George McDaniel and Sarah Earles had the following children:
24. i. SARAH³ MCDANIEL was born about 1790 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She died about 1830 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She married William Earls, son of Obediah Earles and Joice Cunningham about 1807 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He was born about 1790 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died in Feb 1829 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA.
 25. ii. FRED MCDANIEL was born in 1798 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He died on 21 Dec 1855. He married NANCY CONNER. She was born on 07 Sep 1797.
8. **FREDERICK² EARLE** (Gamaliel¹) was born about 1760 in Fishing Creek District, Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1820 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He married Lucy Weaver on 10 Nov 1785 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1765 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1815 in Cumberland County, Kentucky,

Generation 2 (con't)

USA.

Notes for Frederick Earle:

*Additional information on Frederick from Carlene Murray.

The 1786 North Carolina census lists Frederick in Montgomery Co., North Carolina, indicating he moved to be near his brother, William, immediately after Frederick's wedding.

The 1790 census counts Frederick Earls in the Morgan District of Rutherford County, North Carolina, with two sons and a daughter.

In 1800, Frederick is listed on the Captain McDonald Company tax list of Jefferson County, Tennessee.

Adair County Land Records show that on May 7, 1804, Frederick "Yearl" made proof for 200 acres on Casey's Fork of Crocus Creek and on December 3, 1804 for 200 acres on Harrods Fork of the Crocus.

Adair County 1805 tax records show that on June 20, Frederick Yearl paid taxes on 100 acres on Harrods Fork, plus one white male over 21 years, and two white males over 16.

In 1810, Frederick Earles is counted on the Cumberland County, Kentucky Census with three daughters and a son under 10; a son 10-16; a son 16-26. Wyatt Earles with a wife and daughter living next to Frederick. The daughter born before 1790 apparently had also married before 1810.

The 1820 census counts Wyatt Earles in Green County, Kentucky; but Frederick and other members of the family were apparently on their way to Roane County, Tennessee. In Roane County, Tennessee, sons Thomas married in 1821, John Archibald in 1822, and daughter, Elizabeth in 1824. The brothers traded off as bondsmen for their marriage licenses; therefore, Frederick may have died soon after making the trip to Roane County.

Marriage Bonds - Warren County, North Carolina
Earl, John Simms, Zebiah 21 Jan 1780
Earles, Frederick Weaver, Lucy 10 Nov 1785

Frederick Earle and Lucy Weaver had the following children:

26. i. WYATT³ EARLS was born about 1786 in Montgomery County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1855 in Marion County, Arkansas, USA. He married WINNIE HELM. She was born about 1790 in Kentucky, USA. She died about 1819 in Kentucky, USA. He married (2) UNKNOWN about 1832. She died date Unknown. He married (3) ELLEN WAYMAN on 30 Nov 1840. She was born on 02 Jan 1809 in Kentucky, USA. She died about 1863 in Arkansas, USA.
27. ii. FREDERICK EARLS JR. was born in 1788 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1840 in Jasper, Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He married Nancy Pickett on 10 May 1823 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1800 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died between 1846-1850 in Marion County, Tennessee, USA.
- iii. DAUGHTER EARLS was born about 1790 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown.
- iv. THOMAS EARLS was born about 1798. He died date Unknown. He married Sally Blackwell on 12 Jul 1821 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.

Generation 2 (con't)

28. v. JOHN ARCHIBALD EARLS was born about 1800 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1844 in Green County, Missouri, USA. He married Patsy Short on 25 Jan 1822 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1802 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died about 1835 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA.
- vi. CANDIS EARLS was born about 1802. She died date Unknown. She married William Hankins on 02 Aug 1823 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
- vii. DAUGHTER EARLS was born about 1804 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
29. viii. ELIZABETH EARLS was born about 1806 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Jacob McGuffey about 1824 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He was born about 1805 in North Carolina, USA. He died date Unknown.

Generation 3

9. **BENNETT³ EARLE** (William², Gamaliel¹) was born in 1772. He died about 1835 in Jackson County, Alabama, USA. He married Nancy Booth about 1795 in Lincoln County, North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown.

Bennett Earle and Nancy Booth had the following children:

30. i. MARY ELLENDAR⁴ EARLE. She died date Unknown. She married GEORGE PEMBERTON. He died date Unknown.
31. ii. ALLEN EARLES was born in 1796 in North Carolina, USA. He died date Unknown.
10. **PLEASANT³ EARLS** (William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1780 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died in Dec 1844 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) **NANCY ANN WEBB**, daughter of William Webb and Ursala Carolina Coleman on 17 Oct 1801 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She was born in 1785 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She died in 1860 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married (2) **NANCY PIRTLE** about 1837 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1807 in Spartanburg County, South Carolina, USA. She died in Dec 1879 in White County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Pleasant Earls:

Pleasant married Nancy Webb, daughter of William Webb and Ursala Carolina Coleman on October 17, 1801 at Rutherford County, North Carolina.

Rutherford County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds (laid out Groom, last name first, Bride, last name first, Date of bond or marriage, Name of bondsman, first name first, and Name of witness, first name first:

Pleasant Earls and Nancy Webb, October 17, 1801; Bondsman - Haburd Hawkins; Witness - James Morris

In his father's 1803 will, on record at Rutherford County, North Carolina, Pleasant Earles was bequeathed 100 acres "where he now lives."

Rutherford County, North Carolina Wills and Miscellaneous Records 1783 - 1868
Book A, Page 154

11 April 1803. Proved, April term 1803. I, Nathaniel Earle, son of Elizabeth Earle, do lease to Elizabeth Earle the house where she now lives and what part of the land she wants to tend for her own use and half of the peach orchard and Sucey Earl and Margaret Earle daughters of Elizabeth Earle do give or lease to Elizabeth Earle a negro wench by the name of Cate to waite on her, her lifetime or widowhood and Pleasant Earle give to his mother all the land she wants to tend or use

Generation 3 (con't)

for her own use during her widowhood or lifetime.

Wit. Jno. Roberts, Martin Roberts

(Signed) Nathaniel X Earle, Pleasant X Earle, Suscy X Earle, Margaret Earle

Pleasant was still living in Rutherford County in 1810 when he was recorded in the census with his wife, one son and one slave. Pleasant and Nancy Earles had one son, Martin, born about 1802 in North Carolina. Nancy apparently died between 1830 and 1840.

Pleasant first appears in White County, Tennessee tax records in 1817; and continues to be recorded in tax lists and in census records into the 1840's. Pleasant's son, Martin, was age 21 or older when he was recorded along with his father Pleasant, in a list of free male inhabitants of age 21 and upwards residing in Capt. Haltermans Co. on January 1, 1826 in White County.

Per: TNGenWeb Project, White County, Tennessee Court Records
April 15, 1822

Ordered by the Court that Joseph Upchurch, Pleasant Earls, and Nathan Earls be appointed to assign and set apart one years provision out of the Estate of Elisha Stewart Decd. for the maintainance of the wife and children of the Decd. for one year from his death.

From: MellyBkr@aol.com

Subject: [NCRUTHER] Superior Court Records October 1811

Date: Wed, 30 Jan 2008 20:13:25 EST

Records of October Ct. 1811

No 20

James Bradley by his next friend Walter Bradley vs. Johnston Ledbetter - General Issue son assault [unreadable] & Stat Lim

Jurors: Benjamin Hyder, Daniel Melton, Lunseford Bagwell, Elias Webb, Francis Alexander, Thomas Davis, Burgis Liles, Robert Finly, Pleasant Earle, David Liles, Benjamin Grayson, Owen Lee. Do find the defendant guilty within [unreadable] months that it was not the plaintiffs own assault and assess the plaintiff damage to six pence and six pence cost.

Pleasant married Nancy Pirtle about 1837 in White County, Tennessee. (White Co., TN Deed Book N, pp. 424-25 - petition to sell land of George Pirtle, Dec'd filed 20 Mar 1844, includes Nancy Earls among heirs.)

Will of Pleasant Earls, January 2, 1845, in Will Book C 1840-1851; page 160-161
White County, Tennessee November 14, 1844

Pleasant Earles Dec'd last Will and Testament

In the name of God Amen I Pleasant Earles of the County of White and State of Tennessee being weak in body but of sound and perfect mind and memory calling to mind the mortality of the Body and Knowing that is appointed for all men once to die do make ordain constitute and appoint ; this my last will and testament and principally and first I give and bequeath my soul unto All mighty God who give it and my body to the dust to be buried in decent Christian burial and as touching such worldly estate as it hath pleased God to bless me with I give bequeath demise and dispose of the same in form and manner following to wit. Item 1st I give and bequeath to my well beloved Wife Nancy Earles the Tract of land whereon I now live containing Two hundred acres together with all the building improvements and appurtenances of what kind soever to be by her freely used occupied and enjoyed with all and singular the increases and profits thereof for and during the Term of fourteen years from this day also all the household and Kitchen furniture and all my stock of horses Cattle hogs and Sheep and all my grain of ever description for the special use and benefit of my Wife Nancy Earles and her five children also my Will is that my Negro man slave named Moses aged about forty years is to be and remain the property of my well beloved wife Nancy Earles during the Term of fourteen years next from this day and she is to have full power to hire said slave Moses to whomsoever she pleases or to keep him

Generation 3 (con't)

at home on the farm as she may think proper. Item 2 I give and bequeath unto my eldest son Martin Earles the sum of Five Hundred dollars to be paid out of the money arising from the sales of the lands and personal property which is to be sold at the expiration of fourteen years from this day. Item 3rd My Will is that all my debts is to be collected and applied to the sole and proper use of my well beloved Wife Nancy Earles and her five children. Item 4th My Will is that all my lands and personal property which may remain not disposed of otherwise By me is to be sold at the expiration of fourteen years next and the proceeds equally divided between my Wife Nancy Earles and her five children

Elizabeth Caroline & William P. & Margaret & Sealy Ann & Nancy Ann. Lastly I do hereby appoint my son Martin Earles Executor and my wife Nancy Earles Executrix of this my last Will and Testament thereby revoking all former Wills by me made in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this fourteenth day of November in the year of our Lord eighteen hundred and forty four. Signed Sealed published and declared by the above named Pleasant Earles to be ;his last Will and testament in the presence of us who have hereunto subscribed our names as witnesses in the presence of the Testator.

Test

Robert Anderson

Seal

his

William X Earles

mark

John Witt

his

Pleasant X Earles

mark

Recorded 2nd January 1845

Test William Little Clerk

Transcribed By:

James R. Blanks

114 Somerset Lane

Tullahoma, TN 37388

August 29, 2001

White County Tennessee

Will Book C, 1840-1851

Page 169

Pleasant Earles Deceased Letter of Administration

State of Tennessee White County

Whereas on the 5th day of May A.D. 1845 the death of Pleasant Earles late of the County of White Deceased was suggested in open Court and that he departed this life leaving a Will which has been duly proven and recorded in this Court wherein he appointed Martin Earles and Nancy Earles his Executor and Executrix whereupon they are this day appointed Executor and Executrix with the Will enrolled these are therefore to empower the said Executor & Executrix to enter unto upon all and Singular the goods and Chattels rights and credits of the said deceased and them unto their possession take wheresoever the same may be found in this State and an Inventory to return unto this Court within the time prescribed by law and all the Just debts of the deceased to pay so far as said Estate will extend or amount to.

Witness William Little Clerk of White County Court at off the first

Monday of May A.D. 1845.

William Little Clerk

of White County Court

Recorded 6th May 1845

Test William Little Clerk

Transcribed By:

James R. Blanks

Generation 3 (con't)

114 Somerset Lane
Tullahoma, TN
37388
August 29, 2001

larry, got your message, and i thought i would let ya know i am happy to get all the info i can.but it will be a little while before i can get all of it together~i know my gran pa hoberts bro samuel id buried in centerhill, and pearl and ola, his sisters!but theres 4 markers with just (son) on them,i think john and harrison were buried in liberty cemetery, in warren co mcminnville also!and then there was bula may, lula bell, and thomas!, but cant find much info on them, i know my aunt louise said, harrison was a mean man, and mom said ola was mean,but do yawl go back down to the roach family also!,and who were you parents!?! judy earls

PLEASANT EARLS, b. c 1780, Warren Co., NC; d. Dec.1844, White Co., TN OR Warren Co., NC; m. (1) NANCY ANN WEBB, 17.Oct.1801, Rutherford Co., NC; b. c 1785, Rutherford Co., NC; d. c 1835, White Co., TN; m. (2) NANCY PIRTLE, c 1837, White Co., TN; b. c 1807, York Co., SC OR White Co., SC; d. c 1860, White Co., TN.

More About PLEASANT EARLS:
Census 1: 1810, Rutherford Co., NC
Census 2: 1830, White Co., TN
Land: 1803, Enherited 100a of land from dad in Rutherford Co., NC

More About PLEASANT EARLS and NANCY WEBB:
Marriage: 17.Oct.1801, Rutherford Co., NC

More About NANCY PIRTLE:
Died 2: Dec.1879

More About PLEASANT EARLS and NANCY PIRTLE:
Marriage: c 1837, White Co., TN

Jonathan G. Smith Elizabeth Jane Smith Pentecost 16 February 1873 Clay Tennessee USA
cjwilkerson@charter.net This was the second marriage for both Elizabeth and Jonathan. Jonathan had been married (1)to Clarisa Price and had children with her. Elizabeth had been married(1) to Eli B. Pentecost in Cumberland County, KY. Eli and Eliz. had children together. I have a scanned copy of Jonathan and Eliz.'s marriage record. Jonathan was the son of Eleazer (Ale) Smith and Mariah ?. Elizabeth was the daughter of Charles W. and Miriam (Poindexter) Smith. After Jonathan died Elizabeth married (3)Pleasant Earls and (4) Andrew M. Hunter.

Pleasant Earls and Nancy Ann Webb had the following children:

32. i. MARTIN⁴ EARLES was born about 1802 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died on 01 Sep 1852 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Nancy 'Nona' England, daughter of Joseph England and Lucy Wilcher about 1822 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1805 in North Carolina, USA. She died about 1882 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
33. ii. WILLIAM EARLES was born in 1802 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1857 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He married Charity Pirtle, daughter of George Pirtle and Mary Cooke in 1823 in South Carolina, USA. She was born in 1805 in South Carolina, USA. She died in 1865 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA.
- iii. DAUGHTER EARLES was born in 1805 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown.

Generation 3 (con't)

Notes for Nancy Pirtle:

On 13 Sep 1849 Nancy Earles sued her step-son Martin Earles in White CO. Chancery Court. The case record states "...it appears that in 1844 Pleasant Earles husband of complainant died in White County having made a will by which among other things he devised for the term of 14 years to complainant a certain negro man slave Moses and thus shortly thereafter by agreement between complainant and defendant who is by the terms a devisee of the will for the amount of \$200 was to have sd. boy by relinquishing his interest in sd. estate and for some other consideration agreed upon but never performed by defendant for the term of 13 years to which effect complainant was to make a written agreement but instead thereof complainant being totally destitute of education was fraudulently induced to sign an absolute bill of sale for sd. boy to defendant and that afterward defendant was attempting to take sd boy from the County when sd. boy ran away from the possession of defendant and returned to the County of White. It further appears that sd. defendant is insolvent or nearly so and that by the fraud of defendant sd negro was likely to become a loss to complainant and her children. It is therefore decreed by the court that the bill of sale...be declared void...and that sd Boy after 18 Sep instant be delivered over to complainant..." (White CO. Chancery Court Minute Book A, p. 571).

On 16 Sep 1853, Nancy Earles, "of Van Buren County" sold to John Swindle of White County 200 acres which "husband Pleasant Earles decd., in White County, bequeathed by will to me and his children" (White Co. Deed Book R, p. 400).

On 20 Mar 1855, John Swindle, guardian of heirs of Pleasant Earles, to wit Elizabeth, William P., Margaret, and Sally Ann Earles" was complainant against James A. Hill, Nancy Earles and others. Nancy had sold her interest in the lands which were supposed to be held for 14 years to Hill. The court ordered Nancy Earles to pay for improvements on the land. On 18 Sep 1855, the court ordered that the land be sold in order to pay the interest Nancy owed. On 18 Mar 1856, the land was sold to James A Hill (White County Chancery Court Book A).

Extant tax record for White Co. show Nancy and her oldest daughter, Elizabeth Caroline Earles, jointly owning 72 acres land in District 5. From 1863 to 1865, her daughters, Margaret and Selah Earles, are recorded owning jointly 100 acres.

"The Tennessee Mortality Schedule for 1880 shows that Nancy Pirtle Earles, age 76, widow, died in White Co., in December 1879.

Pleasant Earles and Nancy Pirtle had the following children:

34. iv. ELIZABETH CAROLINE EARLES was born about 1838 in White County, Tennessee, USA.
- v. WILLIAM P. EARLES was born about 1839 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1864.

Notes for William P. Earles:
1860 Census: ,White, Tennessee
William P. age 21 living with Nancy

On 31 Jul 1860 Wm. P. Earles sold his interest in the estate of "my father Pleasant Earle" to O.H.P. Sims (White Co. Deed Book U, p. 723).

35. vi. MARGARET J. EARLES was born about 1840 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She married (1) OLIVER H. P. SIMS on 02 Sep 1886 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He was born about 1822 in Tennessee, USA.
- vii. SELIA ANN EARLES was born about 1842 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She married John Webb on 04 Jun 1866 in White County, Tennessee, USA.

Generation 3 (con't)

Notes for Selia Ann Earles:
1850 Census: ,White, Tennessee
Selah E. age 8 living with Nancy

- viii. NANCY ANN EARLES was born about 1844 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She died before 1850 in White County, Tennessee, USA.
- ix. MALISSA EARLES was born about 1848 in White County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Malissa Earles:
1850 Census: ,White, Tennessee
Malissa A. age 2 living with Nancy

- 11. **NATHANIEL³ EARLE** (William², Gamaliel¹) was born in 1782 in Salisbury District (Montgomery County) North Carolina, USA. He died in 1865 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married Rebecca about 1799 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1782 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1855 in White County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Nathaniel Earle:
April Court 1803

I, Nathaniel Earle, son of Elizabeth Earle, do lease to Elizabeth Earle, the house where she now lives and what part of the land she wants to tend for her own use and half of the peach orchard. And Lucy Earle and Margret Earle, daughters of Elizabeth Earle, doth give or lease to Elizabeth Earle, a Negro wench by the name of Cate to weight on her, her lifetime or during her widow hood. And Pleasant Earle gives to hismother all the land she wants to tend or use for her own use during her widow hood or her lifetime.

Given under our hands and seals this 11th of April
1803:

Nathaniel (his mark) Earle, Pleasant (his mark) Earle,
Lucy (her mark) Earle, Margret Earle

Witness: John Roberts and Martin Roberts

In his father's, William Earle, will, Nathaniel Earles is given the house where William Earle dwells, at the S. Holly branch to back line, taking out of old tract until he has 100 acres next to the creek. Nathan Earles is also named as Executor of the will. (Wills of Rutherford County, North Carolina Book B, page 15)

RUTHERFORD COUNTY, NC DEED INDEX
GRANTOR-GRANTEE
1779-1917

Earles, Nathan / Love, Charles / Deed/24-26/455/ 1811
Earles, Nathaniel / Purdon, John / Deed/35/89/1825
Earles, Pleasant / Love, Charles / Deed/22-23/88/1804
Earles, Rebekah / Poole, Leitha / Gift D/35/9 1/1825

White County Court Records:
October 17, 1820
page 41

State vs. Joshua Hicky) Indt. Affray.
In this case came into open court as well the Attorney General James Rogers, Esq. as the

Generation 3 (con't)

Defendant in his proper person, who being arraigned, and charged up the bill of Indictment pleaded "Not Guilty" thereto, and for his trial put himself upon the country, and the solicitor doth the like whereupon came a Jury of good and lawful men towit: Jacob Robinson, Edward Glenn, Senr., Seaborn Rhea, Benjamin Bowman, Elijah Lewis, Graham Jackson, Shadrack Price, Pleasant Farley, William McKinny, Nathan Earls, Nathaniel Marlow, and Nathan Starky, who being elected tried and sworn the truth to speak upon the issue joined upon their oath doth say that the Defendant is guilty in manner adn form as charged in the bill of Indictment; it is therefore considered by the Court, that for such his offence he make his fine by the payment of five dollars, and the costs of this prosecution, and that he be in custody &c. and thereupon came John B. Garrett inot Court, and enters himself the Defendants security for the fine and costs aforesaid, and agrees that fi fa may issue against his estate jointly with the estate of the Defendant.

TNGenWeb Project, White County, Tennessee Court Records
April 15, 1822

Ordered by the Court that Joseph Upchurch, Pleasant Earls, and Nathan Earls be appointed to assign and set apart one years provision out of the Estate of Elisha Stewart Decd. for the maintenance of the wife and children of the Decd. for one year from his death.

April Court 1803

I, Nathaniel Earle, son of E lizabeth Earle, do lease to Elizabeth Earle, the house where she now lives and what part of the land she wants to tend for her own use and half of the peac h orchard. And Lucy Earle and Margret Earle, daughters of Elizabeth Earle, doth give or lease to Elizabeth Earle, a Negro wench by the name of Cate to weig ht on her, her lifetime or during her widow hood. And Pleasant Earle gives to his mother all the land she wants to tend or use for her own use during her widow hood or her lifetime.

Given under our hands and seals this 11th of Apri l 1803:
Nathaniel (his mark) Earle, Pleasant (his mark)
Earle, Lucy (her mark) Earle, Margret Earle

Witness: John Roberts and Martin Roberts

Nathaniel EARLES was born on 1 Jan 1782 in Salisbury, North Carolina, USA.⁶ He was born in 1782 in Virginia. He died about 1865 in White Co, TN. He died in 1865 in White, Tennessee, USA.⁶ He was also known as Nathaniel Earls.⁶ 1850 Census: White Co, TN, 66/246, 35B
1810 Census: Rutherford Co, NC.

White County Court Minutes

Issd Ordered by Court that Nathan Earles be released from the pay of a Poll tax for the year 1837 he being over the age of fifty years, that the Sheriff of White County refund said money that the Sheriffof White County have a credit for the same in the settlement of his account.

Issd Ordered by Court, Frances Simmons be appointed Overseer of the road from Meek's Mill to VanBuren County line being a road of the second Class and keep the same in repair as the law requires and that the same list of hands that worked under Nathan Earles (in White County) late Overseer thereof be assigned to work thereon.

Nathaniel Earle and Rebecca had the following children:

- i. EDNA 'EADY'⁴ EARLES was born about 1800 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She died after 1880 in White County, Tennessee, USA.

Generation 3 (con't)

Notes for Edna 'Eady' Earles:
1870 white county, tennessee
and 1880 fed census white county, tennessee

- ii. LYLE EARLES was born about 1803 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1849 in Rhea County, Tennessee, USA.
- 36. iii. ROLAND EARLES was born about 1807 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1855 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married POLLY. She was born in 1817.
- 37. iv. HARRIS EARLES was born about 1805 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1868 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married Elizabeth Simmons about 1828. She was born in 1807 in South Carolina, USA.
- 38. v. JOHN LYLES EARLES was born about 1809 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1841 in Rhea County, Tennessee, USA. He married NANCY ANN. She was born in 1807. She died in 1860 in White County, Tennessee, USA.
- 39. vi. MCGREGOR EARLES was born about 1812 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died on 01 Aug 1853 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married Nancy Jane Haston in Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 28 Jun 1823 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- 40. vii. NATHANIEL EARLES JR. was born about 1815 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1879 in Grundy County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) MARGARET FOX about 1837 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1817 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. He married (2) ELIZABETH 'ELIZA' DENISON about 1852 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1828 in Virginia, USA. She died about 1907 in Texas, USA.
- 41. viii. PLEASANT EARLES was born on 26 May 1818 in White County, Tennessee. He died about 1871 in White County, Tennessee. He married Elizabeth W. Baker on 23 Jan 1840 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in 1816. She died in 1879.
- 12. **NANCY³ EARLE** (Thomas² Earles, Gamaliel¹) was born about 1768 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. She died on 18 Sep 1839 in Taylor County, Kentucky, USA. She married John Malone on 17 Sep 1787 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He was born on 27 Jan 1768 in Mecklenburg County, Virginia, USA. He died in 1859 in Taylor County, Kentucky, USA.

John Malone and Nancy Earle had the following children:

- i. REUBEN⁴ MALONE was born about 1788 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died date Unknown in Kentucky, USA. He married Jane Coppage about 1812 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. She was born on 02 Sep 1796 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
- ii. SARAH MALONE was born about 1790 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died on 27 Aug 1854 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She married Alexander Carol Coppage on 17 Dec 1808 in Green County, Kentucky, USA. He was born on 10 Feb 1792 in Lincoln County, Kentucky, USA. He died on 10 Oct 1862 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA.
- iii. MICAJAH MALONE was born on 27 Mar 1791 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. He died on 06 Jun 1847 in Marion County, Kentucky, USA. He married Susan

Generation 3 (con't)

- Batsel on 16 Mar 1819 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. She was born on 15 Mar 1801 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 29 Oct 1839 in Marion County, Kentucky, USA.
- iv. NANCY MALONE was born on 17 Sep 1792 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 10 Jun 1876 in Macoupin County, Illinois, USA. She married Achilles Tongate on 04 Apr 1814 in Green County, Kentucky, USA. He was born on 02 Apr 1787 in Amherst County, Virginia, USA. He died on 06 Nov 1879 in Macoupin County, Illinois, USA.
 - v. CHARLOTTE MALONE was born about 1795 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married William Adams about 1818 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - vi. JOHN MALONE was born about 1798 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Catherine Constable on 18 Oct 1823 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - vii. THOMAS C. MALONE was born about 1805 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. He died about 1890 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. He married Elizabeth Vest about 1828 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1809 in Virginia, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - viii. MARY MALONE was born about 1809 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. She died about 1891 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. She married Andrew Adams on 24 Jan 1829. He died date Unknown.
13. **SARAH L.³ EARLE** (Thomas² Earles, Gamaliel¹) was born about 1779 in Mecklenburg County, Virginia, USA. She died after 1841 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She married Joseph Witt II on 25 Apr 1797 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. He was born about 1777 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1820 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA.
- Joseph Witt II and Sarah L. Earle had the following children:
- i. MARY⁴ WITT was born about 1797 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Robert Harvey II on 01 Sep 1817. He was born about 1797 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - ii. HUTCHINSON WITT was born about 1799 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Anna Ewing about 1822 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1804 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - iii. JOHN WITT was born on 01 Jan 1802 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. He died on 08 Oct 1851 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) RACHEL MEEK in Dec 1820. She was born on 03 Mar 1802 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 13 Jun 1827 in Henry County, Tennessee, USA. He married (2) CHARITY DUNLAP on 31 Aug 1828 in Henry County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 12 Dec 1808 in Christian County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 02 Apr 1896 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA.
 - iv. ELIZABETH WITT was born about 1804 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - v. ANGELINE WITT was born about 1806 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.

Generation 3 (con't)

- vi. ANN WITT was born about 1808 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
14. **ELIZABETH³ EARLES** (Thomas², Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1782 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1845 in Marion County, Kentucky, USA. She married Simon Malone on 08 Dec 1802 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. He was born about 1776 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1856 in Marion County, Kentucky, USA.
- Simon Malone and Elizabeth Earles had the following children:
- i. MARGARET⁴ MALONE was born about 1803 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - ii. RHODA MALONE was born about 1805 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Thomas Daring on 13 Jan 1830 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - iii. MATILDA MALONE was born about 1808 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Huston Glaisbrook on 13 Jan 1830 in Washington County, Kentucky, USA. He died date Unknown.
15. **THOMAS³ EARLES II** (Thomas², Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born between 1785-1786 in Mecklenburg County, Virginia, USA. He died about 1866 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He married Nancy Harvey, daughter of Job Harvey and Elizabeth Reed on 05 Dec 1825 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1795 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 15 May 1875 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA.

Notes for Thomas Earles II:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

In 1837, Thomas filed suit against his siblings claiming ownership of the farm as his due for taking care of his parents during their later years.

Thomas Earles II and Nancy Harvey had the following children:

- 42. i. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁴ EARLES was born about 1826 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He died date Unknown. He married (1) MINERVA - MANERVA SWEENEY on 29 Jul 1855 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1833 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died about 1870 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He married (2) NANCY EDWARDS on 09 Nov 1870 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1815 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - ii. ELIZABETH EARLES was born about 1830 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown. She married William Green Sweeney about 1853 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He was born about 1828 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - iii. WILLIAM MILTON EARLES was born about 1833 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He died before 1870 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He married Mary Marple on 09 Feb 1858 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1840 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
43. iv. THOMAS JEFFERSON EARLES was born between 1836-1837 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He died on 11 Jun 1870 in Kentucky, USA. He married (1) MARY - POLLY ANN MASON, daughter of William Mason and Jane on 21 Aug 1856 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1838 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 05 Apr 1874 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He married (2) RHODA MARGARET WEAVER on 19 Jan 1876 in Pulaski County, Kentucky, USA. She

Generation 3 (con't)

was born about 1851 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.

16. **MEREDITH³ EARLES** (Thomas², Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1788 in Mecklenburg County, Virginia, USA. He died about 1848 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He married Jane about 1809 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1793 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown.

Meredith Earles and Jane had the following children:

- i. **OBEDIAH⁴ EARLES** was born about 1810 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He died in Oct 1879 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He married Elizabeth Cooksey about 1836 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1819 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She died before 1870 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA.
 - ii. **THOMAS EARLES** was born about 1821 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Lucinda about 1839 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1825 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - iii. **ELIJAH EARLES** was born about 1823.
 - iv. **WILLIAM ALAN EARLES** was born about 1825 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Nancy M. Sanders about 1853 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1835 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She died in Dec 1879 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA.
 - v. **JOHN M. EARLES** was born about 1833 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He died about 1869 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He married Mary Elizabeth Fletcher on 05 Oct 1858 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1838 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
17. **CHARLES³ EARLES** (Elisabeth² Earls, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in Dec 1773 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 23 May 1848 in Lawrence County, Ohio, USA. He married Mary Martin in 1799. She was born in 1770 in Lee County, Virginia, USA. She died on 18 Aug 1847 in Windsor Twp, Lawrence County, Ohio, USA.

Notes for Charles Earles:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

No records of Charles Earles early life have been found, but Lee County, VA (formed in 1793) tax & census records show he was living there in 1796, 1800, 1810, & 1814. Charles married Mary Martin in 1799 and by 1814 the family included 6 boys & a girl. Mary's grave marker shows she was born in 1775 (census records indicate 1780) & died 18 Aug 1847. The names of her parents are unknown, but land Charles purchased was adjacent to land owned by Joseph Martin, so Mary may be related to him. Joseph was one of the first white men to enter the Powell River valley.

On 14 Jan 1803, Charles purchased 270 acres from Enos Sutherland. The land, described as being patented to Aaron Lewis in 1785, and adjacent to Joseph Martin & Isaac Christman parcels, was along the main road on the north side of Wallen Ridge, eight miles east of Lee Court House. Charles sold 135 acres to George Smith in 1814, & 18 Mar 1815, sold the other 135 acres to Perry Ryan.

Apparently sale of this land was in anticipation of moving to the new state of OH, where government land had just been reduced to \$1.25 per acre. Charles & family traveled over the Cumberland Gap and across Kentucky. They may have visited his Uncle Thomas in Adair County, KY on the way to the Ohio River & probably crossed that river near Portsmouth, OH, then followed the road to Oak Hill in Jackson County. The family settled near Oak Hill in late summer of 1815,

Generation 3 (con't)

and may have planted crops in 1815, but the first full year was in 1816, known as the year without summer. A volcano eruption in Asia resulted in atmospheric ash that reduced sunlight and resulted in snowfall in July in Northeastern United States. Marginal crops would have added to hardships associated with living in wilderness areas of OH. This may be one reason that, early in 1817, the family moved to Windsor Township, Lawrence County where they cleared land along Symmes Creek.

In 1821, Charles patented 145 acres (E½ of SW ¼, S19, T2, R16), land the family cleared. Sons, Bennet and William, told of clearing trees & brush and pounding corn for dinner. One of those days, William was struck by a falling tree, resulting in a skull fracture & broken leg. Bennet was the hunter, shooting deer and turkey for food, and wolves to keep them from killing sheep.

Charles Earles and Mary Martin had the following children:

44. i. MARTIN⁴ EARLES was born on 19 Nov 1800. He died on 28 Apr 1840. He married (1) ELIZABETH SUMPTER on 15 Oct 1820. She died in 1836. He married (2) LUCY HALL on 27 Jul 1837.
45. ii. BENNETT EARLES was born on 05 Nov 1804. He died on 30 Mar 1895. He married Nancy Boothe on 07 Sep 1826.
46. iii. ELIZABETH EARLES was born about 1806. She died in 1848. She married Oty Martin on 04 Aug 1822. He died before 1850.
47. iv. CHARLES EARLES JR. was born on 05 Jun 1808. He died on 15 Jun 1848. He married Elizabeth Langdon on 17 Feb 1825.
48. v. WILLIAM EARLES was born on 10 May 1809. He died on 10 Aug 1890. He married ARTAMETTA M. BRAMMER. She died on 28 Aug 1892.
- vi. RICHARD EARLES was born about 1811. He died in 1844 in Hancock County, Indiana, USA. He married Deborah Hatfield on 15 Nov 1832. She died on 10 Sep 1891 in Hancock County, Indiana, USA.

Notes for Richard Earles:

per: Jim Earles,

Richard, married Deborah Hatfield in 1832 & in 1834 they moved with her parents to Hancock County, IN, where Richard filed for 280 acres of government land in Jackson Township. In moving from Ohio to Indiana they followed the line of the National road, which was being opened up by removing the timber from the way. They lived in a hewed log house with real glass windows the only ones in the county. Wild turkeys passed their door and deer & wolves were numerous. They lived in this new western home 6 years then sold their farm to John Simmons. Richard then went to work at the Kanawha Salt Works, as an overseer, and Deborah stayed with her parents on a farm near Cleveland, IN. His wages amounted to \$60 per month, but his health was undermined by inhaling salt furnace vapors & he died in 1844. They were parents of 4 boys & a girl, but all died at or shortly after birth except a son who died at age 16. Deborah remarried in 1846 to Richard Williams &, following his 1849 death, to Edward Barrett in 1858. She died 10 Sep 1891 in Hancock County, IN.

49. vii. ELISHA EARLES was born on 31 Dec 1813. He died on 08 Feb 1900. He married Mary Barrett on 28 Jul 1836. She was born in 1816. She died in 1902.
50. viii. ANDREW JACKSON EARLES was born in Mar 1817 in Windsor Twp, Ohio, USA. He

Generation 3 (con't)

died on 08 Aug 1904 in Maquoketa, Jackson County, Iowa, USA. He married Abigail Levina Holderby on 05 Sep 1838. She was born on 08 Feb 1822 in Union Twp, Ohio, USA. She died on 27 Dec 1919 in Maquoketa, Jackson County, Iowa, USA.

- ix. JANE EARLES was born about 1819. She married Andy Booth about 1842.

Notes for Jane Earles:

per: Jim Earles,

Jane & husband, Andy Booth, left shortly after their marriage to serve as missionaries in China.

- x. MARY EARLES was born on 23 Oct 1820. She died on 15 Aug 1861. She married William Brammer on 19 Mar 1846.

Notes for Mary Earles:

per: Jim Earles,

Mary & husband William Brammer farmed in Fayette Township and were parents of 10 children before Mary died in 1861, but 5 died shortly after birth. William served in the Civil War and remarried after Mary's death.

- xi. FRANCES EARLES was born on 11 Dec 1822. She died on 01 Sep 1898. She married James Langdon about 1841.

Notes for Frances Earles:

per: Jim Earles,

Frances & husband James Langdon farmed in Union Township & were parents of 5 children. Frances died in 1896 at age 73 & James died in 1906 at age 87. His will allocates half of the farm income to the Unionville Harmony Baptist Church.

18. **SALLY SARAH³ EARLES** (Obediah², Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 25 May 1785 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died on 07 Sep 1849 in Stayton, Dickson County, Tennessee, USA. She married John Isaac Cunningham on 08 Oct 1818 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 13 Feb 1792 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died on 02 Nov 1867 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.

John Isaac Cunningham and Sally Sarah Earles had the following children:

- i. ELIJAH WASHINGTON⁴ CUNNINGHAM was born on 24 Sep 1819 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died on 18 Jul 1869 in Clarksville, Montgomery County, Tennessee, USA. He married Harriel Newell Talley about 1849 in Warren Co., North Carolina, USA. She was born on 20 May 1831 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.
- ii. MARTHA J. CUNNINGHAM was born on 19 Jun 1821 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.
- iii. ELIZABETH M. CUNNINGHAM was born on 21 Apr 1825 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.
- iv. HENRIETTA CUNNINGHAM was born about 1831 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.

Generation 3 (con't)

19. **JOHN MINTOR³ EARLES** (Obediah², Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1787 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died in Mar 1842 in Nash County, North Carolina, USA. He married Burchett L. Daniel about 1814 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1782 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1855 in Nash County, North Carolina, USA.

John Mintor Earles and Burchett L. Daniel had the following children:

- i. JOHN WILLIAM⁴ EARLE was born on 07 Oct 1816 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died on 18 Nov 1888 in Morrilton, Conway County, Arkansas, USA. He married Martha Carter Pope on 11 Aug 1846 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina, USA. She was born on 20 Mar 1822 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina, USA.
 - ii. ELIZA J. EARLS was born about 1818. She married Taylor Hedgepeth on 23 Nov 1840 in Franklin County, North Carolina, USA. He was born about 1815 in Franklin County, North Carolina, USA.
 51. iii. WILLIAM D. EARLS was born about 1821 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He married Amanda Temperence Perry on 24 Oct 1852 in Franklin County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1832.
 - iv. MARY C. EARLS was born about 1823 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1862 in Franklin County, North Carolina, USA. She married Weldon E. Stallings on 17 Dec 1842 in Franklin County, North Carolina, USA. He was born about 1818 in Franklin County, North Carolina, USA.
 - v. JAMES MADISON EARLE was born about 1833 in Nash County, North Carolina, USA. He married Comelia Viola Vick on 26 May 1861 in Nash County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1837 in Nash County, North Carolina, USA.
20. **ELIZABETH M.³ EARLES** (Obediah², Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1789 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died in Jan 1848 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She married John Daniel on 24 Aug 1808 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He was born about 1762 in Granville County, North Carolina, USA. He died in Apr 1847 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.

John Daniel and Elizabeth M. Earles had the following children:

- i. JAMES M.⁴ DANIEL was born about 1809.
 - ii. MARY "POLLY" DANIEL was born about 1811.
 - iii. SARAH A. C. DANIEL was born about 1812.
 - iv. EMILY M. DANIEL was born about 1815.
 - v. CHARLOTTE DANIEL was born about 1817.
 - vi. HARRIET W. DANIEL was born about 1818.
 - vii. JOICE ANN DANIEL was born about 1821.
 - viii. JOHN M. DANIEL was born about 1823.
 - ix. ROXANNE T. DANIEL was born about 1825.
21. **WILLIAM³ EARLS** (Obediah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1790 in Warren County, North

Generation 3 (con't)

Carolina, USA. He died in Feb 1829 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He married Sarah McDaniel, daughter of George McDaniel and Sarah Earles about 1807 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She was born about 1790 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She died about 1830 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for William Earls:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

William moved to Marlboro County, South Carolina to assist his aunt Sarah Earles McDaniel; in 1807 he married his cousin Sarah McDaniel.

William Earls and Sarah McDaniel had the following children:

- i. OBEDIAH⁴ EARLS was born about 1808 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He died in Bullock County, Alabama, USA. He married Lavinia Sessions about 1845 in Wilcox County, Alabama, USA.
- ii. MILEY EARLS was born about 1810.
- iii. JOHN M. EARLS was born about 1816 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He married Elizabeth Lee on 02 May 1850 in Pike County, Alabama, USA. She was born about 1823 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA.
- iv. RICHARD EARLS was born about 1818 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He married Clarissa Unknown about 1852 in Pike County, Alabama, USA. She was born about 1820 in Georgia, USA.
- v. WILLIAM EARLS JR. was born about 1820 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He married Delilia Macklin on 28 Mar 1839 in Warren Co., North Carolina, USA.

Notes for William Earls Jr.:

Marriage Bonds - Warren County, North Carolina
Earles, William Macklin, Delila 28 Mar 1839

- vi. ELIZABETH EARLS was born about 1822 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA.
- vii. GEORGE W. EARLS was born about 1824 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He married Susan H. Regans on 16 Dec 1852 in Warren Co., North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1834 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for George W. Earls:

Marriage Bonds - Warren County, North Carolina
Earls, George W Regans, Susan H 15 Nov 1852

- viii. ANDREW J. EARLS was born about 1826 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He married Elizabeth Tamplin on 20 Dec 1853 in Pike County, Alabama, USA. She was born about 1827 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA.

22. **SAMUEL WILLIAM³ EARLS** (Obediah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1794 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1839 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He married Mary about 1817 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She was born in 1789 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She died in 1882 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Samuel William Earls:

Generation 3 (con't)

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

Samuel moved to Marlboro County, South Carolina; he married there in 1818. He moved to Weakley County, Tennessee about 1832.

Notes from Joe W. Stout on Samuel William Earls, son of Obediah Earle.

The Samuel William Earls family arrived in Weakley County, Tennessee from Marlborough County, South Carolina in 1834 with an Occupant Entry for ground along the south fork of the Obion River. With him came his wife Mary and three children, Alfred, Matthew and Anna. Later that year another son was born John L.

The family continuing to acquire land until Samuel's death in 1839.

Samuel William Earls and Mary had the following children:

52. i. MATTHEW⁴ EARLS was born in 1819 in South Carolina, USA. He died between 1850-1851 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He married Mary Polly Capps, daughter of William Rogers Capps and Lucy Fly on 16 Jun 1840 in Carroll County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 31 Mar 1821 in Tennessee, USA. She died in Jul 1851 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA.
 53. ii. ALFRED EARLS was born on 23 Aug 1821 in South Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Oct 1888 in Tennessee, USA. He married Nancy M. Hays about 1841 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 13 Jan 1823 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 16 Apr 1894.
 54. iii. ANNA EARLS was born on 20 Nov 1825 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She died on 30 Mar 1891 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She married Levi Stout on 12 Jun 1843 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He was born in 1820 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 18 May 1908 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA.
 - iv. JOHN L. EARLS was born in 1834 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1867 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He married Martha A. Unknown about 1856 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1840 in Missouri, USA.
23. CHARLOTTE³ EARLES (Obediah², Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1795 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died about 1887 in Dickson County, Tennessee, USA. She married Joseph Turner Daniel about 1816 in Warren Co., North Carolina, USA. He was born about 1792 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina, USA.

Joseph Turner Daniel and Charlotte Earles had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM RICHARD⁴ DANIEL was born about 1817 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He married REBECCA PENDERGRASS.
- ii. SARAH DANIEL was born about 1819 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.
- iii. JOHN ROBERT DANIEL was born about 1822 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.
- iv. JOSEPH CRAWFORD DANIEL was born about 1825 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.
- v. ELIZABETH JOYCE DANIEL was born on 20 Apr 1827 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She died on 19 Dec 1861 in Dickson County, Tennessee, USA. She married David Jones III on 20 May 1846 in Dickson County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 12 Jul 1816 in Montgomery County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 19 Sep 1863 in Dickson County, Tennessee, USA.

Generation 3 (con't)

- vi. MARY JANE DANIEL was born about 1830 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.
 - vii. GEORGE WASHINGTON DANIEL was born about 1832 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1904 in Dickson County, Tennessee, USA. He married Martha Ann Loggins about 1864 in Dickson County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1838 in Dickson County, Tennessee, USA.
 - viii. WILLOUGHBY H. DANIEL was born about 1835 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He married Mary P. Hagwood on 16 Dec 1860 in Cheatham County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 29 Aug 1842 in Dickson County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 27 Oct 1862 in Cheatham County, Tennessee, USA.
24. **SARAH³ MCDANIEL** (Sarah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1790 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She died about 1830 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. She married William Earls, son of Obediah Earles and Joice Cunningham about 1807 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He was born about 1790 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He died in Feb 1829 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA.

Notes for William Earls:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

William moved to Marlboro County, South Carolina to assist his aunt Sarah Earles McDaniel; in 1807 he married his cousin Sarah McDaniel.

William Earls and Sarah McDaniel had the following children:

- i. OBEDIAH⁴ EARLS was born about 1808 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He died in Bullock County, Alabama, USA. He married Lavinia Sessions about 1845 in Wilcox County, Alabama, USA.
- ii. MILEY EARLS was born about 1810.
- iii. JOHN M. EARLS was born about 1816 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He married Elizabeth Lee on 02 May 1850 in Pike County, Alabama, USA. She was born about 1823 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA.
- iv. RICHARD EARLS was born about 1818 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He married Clarissa Unknown about 1852 in Pike County, Alabama, USA. She was born about 1820 in Georgia, USA.
- v. WILLIAM EARLS JR. was born about 1820 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He married Delilia Macklin on 28 Mar 1839 in Warren Co., North Carolina, USA.

Notes for William Earls Jr.:

Marriage Bonds - Warren County, North Carolina
Earles, William Macklin, Delila 28 Mar 1839

- vi. ELIZABETH EARLS was born about 1822 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA.
- vii. GEORGE W. EARLS was born about 1824 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He married Susan H. Regans on 16 Dec 1852 in Warren Co., North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1834 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA.

Notes for George W. Earls:

Marriage Bonds - Warren County, North Carolina
Earls, George W Regans, Susan H

15 Nov 1852

Generation 3 (con't)

viii. **ANDREW J. EARLS** was born about 1826 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He married Elizabeth Tamplin on 20 Dec 1853 in Pike County, Alabama, USA. She was born about 1827 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA.

25. **FRED³ MCDANIEL** (Sarah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1798 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He died on 21 Dec 1855. He married **NANCY CONNER**. She was born on 07 Sep 1797.

Fred McDaniel and Nancy Conner had the following child:

55. i. **JOHN C.⁴ MCDANIEL** was born on 17 Feb 1817 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He died on 14 Jul 1899 in Louisiana, USA. He married **CLARISSA COTTINGHAM**.

26. **WYATT³ EARLS** (Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1786 in Montgomery County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1855 in Marion County, Arkansas, USA. He married **WINNIE HELM**. She was born about 1790 in Kentucky, USA. She died about 1819 in Kentucky, USA. He married (2) **UNKNOWN** about 1832. She died date Unknown. He married (3) **ELLEN WAYMAN** on 30 Nov 1840. She was born on 02 Jan 1809 in Kentucky, USA. She died about 1863 in Arkansas, USA.

Wyatt Earls and Winnie Helm had the following children:

56. i. **CATHERINE⁴ EARLS** was born in Feb 1810 in Kentucky, USA. She died about 1865 in Texas, USA. She married Meredith Followell on 18 Jun 1833 in Indiana, USA. He was born about 1798 in Kentucky, USA. He died about 1876 in Texas, USA.
57. ii. **LEONARD EARLS** was born on 29 Dec 1811 in Kentucky, USA. He died on 15 Feb 1887 in Arkansas, USA. He married (1) **SUSANNAH BAKER** on 17 Oct 1833. She died date Unknown. He married (2) **ALAFORE BROWN** on 29 Apr 1865 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. She was born about 1833 in Tennessee, USA. She died on 14 Jul 1883 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA.
- iii. **MARY EARLS** was born about 1814 in Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Daniel Stoner on 24 Jul 1834 in Monroe County, Indiana. He died date Unknown.
- iv. **SARAH EARLS** was born about 1816 in Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Soloman McGuire on 09 Jan 1839 in Morgan County, Indiana. He died date Unknown.
58. v. **WILLIS EARLS** was born about 1818 in Green County, Kentucky, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Anne Long on 21 Aug 1834 in Monroe County, Indiana, USA. She was born about 1819 in Monroe County, Indiana, USA. She died date Unknown.

Wyatt Earls and Unknown had the following children:

59. vi. **CHARLES EARLS** was born about 1824 in Monroe County, Indiana, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Mariana about 1847. She was born about 1828. She died date Unknown.
- vii. **WYATT EARLS JR.** was born about 1826.
60. viii. **JESSE EARLS** was born on 15 Mar 1834 in Monroe County, Indiana, USA. He died on 06 Jan 1876 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. He married Mary Elizabeth Sappenfield, daughter of Dave Sappenfield and Rebecca Hoosier about 1856 in Pulaski County, Missouri, USA. She was born on 20 Feb 1842 in Monroe County, Indiana, USA. She died about 1893 in Texas County, Missouri, USA.

Generation 3 (con't)

- ix. ALFRED EARLS was born about 1837.
- x. LAVINA EARLS was born about 1839.

Wyatt Earls and Ellen Wayman had the following children:

- xi. JULIANA JANE EARLS was born on 12 Jan 1845 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. She died on 06 Jan 1876 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. She married W. B. COLBERT.
61. xii. ANDREW JACKSON EARLS was born on 15 Mar 1841 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. He died in Jun 1916 in LeFore County, Oklahoma, USA. He married Sarah M. McGee about 1868 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. She was born in Apr 1852 in Ozark County, Missouri, USA. She died about 1915 in LeFore County, Oklahoma, USA.
- xiii. NANCY EARLS was born about 1847 in Marion County, Arkansas, USA.
62. xiv. NEOMA EARLS was born on 04 Apr 1850 in Marion County, Arkansas, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Daniel Larbarger about 1872 in Marion County, Arkansas. He was born about 1844 in Marion County, Arkansas, USA. He died date Unknown.
27. **FREDERICK³ EARLS JR.** (Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1788 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1840 in Jasper, Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He married Nancy Pickett on 10 May 1823 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1800 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died between 1846-1850 in Marion County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Frederick Earls Jr.:
per Carlene Murray, rootsweb.com:

In 1830 E. Tenn. Census we find a Frederick EARLS in Marion Co., TN, p. 52. He has 2 males under 5 (Spencer 4 yr. & John 1 yr.), he is 50-60 (age? should be 42?), 1 female 5-10, 2 females 2 - 5 (?), 1 female 15-20 (?), and 1 female 30 - 40 (spouse: Nancy 35 yr.) From this census, it is evident that Frederick and/or Nancy had been married before. They were married in 1823 which would mean that they had been married 6-7 years in 1830.

Frederick Earls Jr. and Nancy Pickett had the following children:

- i. SPENCER⁴ EARLS was born about 1826 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
63. ii. JOHN EARLS was born about 1828 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Rhoda G. Grayson about 1848 in Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1830 in Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
64. iii. PLEASANT EARLS was born about 1831 in Jackson County, Alabama, USA. He died between Sep-29 Dec 1895 in Peace Valley, Howell County, Missouri, USA. He married Sarah Brown about 1859 in Jackson County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1828 in Alabama, USA. She died in 1875 in Clay County, Tennessee, USA.
65. iv. MARY CATHERINE EARLS was born on 10 May 1836 in Jasper, Marion County,

Generation 3 (con't)

Tennessee, USA. She died on 06 Apr 1926 in Annette, Parker County, Texas, USA. She married (1) HENRY WOOD in Oct 1856 in Marion County, Tennessee, USA. He was born about 1830 in Marion County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 19 Sep 1863 in Battle of Chicamauga, Tennessee, USA. She met UNKNOWN CROW.

28. **JOHN ARCHIBALD³ EARLS** (Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1800 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1844 in Green County, Missouri, USA. He married Patsy Short on 25 Jan 1822 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1802 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died about 1835 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA.

John Archibald Earls and Patsy Short had the following children:

- i. CANDIS CORNELIA ROSE⁴ EARLS was born in Mar 1823 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 09 Jan 1909 in Lamar County, Texas, USA. She married JOHN LAWRENCE SWICEGOOD. He was born on 10 Mar 1810 in Davidson County, Tennessee, USA. He died in Jun 1889 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA.
 - ii. MARY JANE EARLS was born about 1825 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died after 1900 in Cotton County, Oklahoma, USA. She married (1) CHARLES G. THOMPSON on 08 Oct 1844 in Greene County, Missouri, USA. He died about 1849 in Greene County, Missouri, USA. She married (2) THOMAS J. JONES on 06 Oct 1850 in Greene County, Missouri, USA. He was born about 1820 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He died in Feb 1900 in Webster County, Missouri, USA.
 - iii. DELILAH EARLS was born about 1827 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 04 Jun 1911 in Webster County, Missouri, USA. She married (1) GEORGE MASON before 1880 in Webster County, Missouri, USA. He died date Unknown. She married (2) JAMES K. PATE on 12 Jun 1880 in Webster County, Missouri, USA. He was born about 1801 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He died before 1911 in Webster County, Missouri, USA.
 - iv. NANCY MALINDA EARLS was born on 16 Jul 1829 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 18 Oct 1915 in Webster County, Missouri, USA. She married John McDowell on 27 Feb 1855 in Greene County, Missouri, USA. He was born about 1829 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 18 Jan 1911 in Webster County, Missouri, USA.
 - v. WINNY CAROLINE EARLS was born on 06 Aug 1833 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 24 Jan 1909 in Webster County, Missouri, USA. She married George V. Wester on 06 Mar 1856 in Webster County, Missouri, USA. He was born about 1833 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 21 Sep 1884 in Webster County, Missouri, USA.
29. **ELIZABETH³ EARLS** (Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1806 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Jacob McGuffey about 1824 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He was born about 1805 in North Carolina, USA. He died date Unknown.

Jacob McGuffey and Elizabeth Earls had the following children:

- i. JAMES⁴ MCGUFFEY was born about 1824 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
- ii. SARAH MCGUFFEY was born about 1826 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
- iii. SON MCGUFFEY was born about 1828 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.

Generation 3 (con't)

- iv. ELIZABETH MCGUFFEY was born about 1830 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
- v. MARTHA MCGUFFEY was born about 1832 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
- vi. EDMOND MCGUFFEY was born on 09 Feb 1834 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1905 in Scott County, Tennessee, USA. He married Elizabeth Byrd about 1860 in Morgan County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in Feb 1843 in Morgan County, Tennessee, USA. She died in Whitley County, Kentucky, USA.
- vii. JESSE JAMES MCGUFFEY was born about 1836 in Morgan County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 04 Mar 1893 in Lincoln County, Kentucky, USA. He married Dorothy Ann Hutchison about 1857 in Morgan County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 25 Sep 1842 in Morgan County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 26 Aug 1908 in Lincoln County, Kentucky, USA.
- viii. MARY MCGUFFEY was born about 1838 in Morgan County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.

Generation 4

30. **MARY ELLENDAR⁴ EARLE** (Bennett³, William², Gamaliel¹). She died date Unknown. She married **GEORGE PEMBERTON**. He died date Unknown.

George Pemberton and Mary Ellendar Earle had the following children:

- i. RICHARD⁵ PEMBERTON. He died date Unknown.
 - 66. ii. NANCY PEMBERTON. She died date Unknown. She married LEWIS REECE RIGGS. He died date Unknown.
 - iii. WILLIAM PEMBERTON. He died date Unknown.
31. **ALLEN⁴ EARLES** (Bennett³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1796 in North Carolina, USA. He died date Unknown.
- Allen Earles had the following child:
- 67. i. JOHN O. BURTON⁵ EARLES was born about 1829 in Cape Girardeau County, Missouri, USA. He died date Unknown.
32. **MARTIN⁴ EARLES** (Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1802 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died on 01 Sep 1852 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Nancy 'Nona' England, daughter of Joseph England and Lucy Wilcher about 1822 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1805 in North Carolina, USA. She died about 1882 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Martin Earles:

1830 Census of Warren County, Tennessee
Page 345

Earls, Martin

2 males, 5 years old and younger

1 female, 5 years old and younger

1 male, 5 - 10 years old

1 male, 30 - 40 years old

1female, 30 - 40 years old

Generation 4 (con't)

1830 Census - Warren Co., TN

name	m0-4	m5-9	m10-14	m15-19	m20-29	m40-49	f0-4	f5-9	f10-14	f20-29	f30-39
Clendenon McGee	1			1		1				1	
Martin Earls	2	1			1					1	
Saml McGee	1		1		4					1	
Wm McGee			1	1		1		2	2		1

1836 Warren County, Tennessee Tax List

Earls, Martin, 247 acres, 3 slaves

1840 Census - 1840 United States Federal Census for Warren County Tennessee
From NARA microfilm, RG 704, Roll 357.

[Page 365]

[Head of Household]	[Male]	[Female]	[Other]
Martin Earls	011101	011001	5-S
Alexander England	00001	00001001	15-S
John England	002001	030001	
James Hennise	1110000001	1200001	2-S

1840 Census - County, State - Date

name	m0-4	m5-9	m10-14	m15-19	m20-29	m30-39	f0-4	f5-9	f10-14	f15-19	f20-29	f30-39	f50-59	sm0-9	sm10-23	sm36-54	sf0-9	sf10-23	sf36-54	sf55-99	Total	
Martin Earls			1	1	1			1	1			1		2	1						1	1
			12																			
Richard England		1		1	1			1	1		1	1										
			7																			
Alexander England					1					1		1	5	2	1	2	3	1				1
			1		18																	
John England			2			1		3			1											
			7																			

1850 Census of Warren Co., Tennessee
District 4; Page 32-B; Enumerated September 25, 1850
Household # 424; family #424

Martin Earls; age 48; Male; Occupation: Farmer; re: 300; BPlace: SC;
Nancy Earls; age 44; Female; BPlace: NC
Alexander Earls; age 24; Male; Occupation: Farmer; BPlace: TN
Mary Earls; age 22; Female; BPlace: TN; rd: 1/1
Richmond Earls; age 16; Male; Occupation: Farmer; BPlace: TN; sch: 1/1
William Earls; age 4; Male; BPlace: TN
Catherine Earls; age 2; Female; BPlace: TN
Martha J. Earls; age 11/12; Female; BPlace: TN

Note that son, Alexander (Pleasant) and wife, Mary Earls are living with Martin and Nancy. Also living with Martin and Nancy are Alexander's three eldest children: William, Catherine, and Martha J.

Warren County
Roll #94
Deed Book
Vol. M
Nov 1839-Mar 1841
Earls, Marton TO Wm. Black, page 52

Generation 4 (con't)

Warren County
Roll #94
Deed Book
Vol. M
Nov 1839-Mar 1841

Page 146

Armistead Bottoms onveyed to Alexander W. England for \$90, horses, cows, pigs, beds. Armistead is indebted to one Martin Earls in the sum of Seven dollars as his securitn in a note under seal and payable to John Chastun?? And other debts.

Deed Book
Vol O
Aug 1842-Dec 1844

Martin Earls to A. W. England 173-4

Deed Book
Vol Q

Earles, Martin to S.E. Higginbotham 100-101
Earles, Martin to S.E. Higginbotham 122
Earles, Martin et all To Martin McGee 369-70

Page 368

For and in consideration of foru hundred dollars to me Martha McGee in hand paid by Lucy Forrest, the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge I Martha McGee do hereby convey in fee to Lucy Forrest a certain tract or parcel of Land situated in Warren County on the North side of Collins River Beginning on a stake on the bank of Collins River running North 2 degrees East One hundred and Eighth poles to a black gum, thence South 85 ½ degrees East one hundred and twelve poles to a stake in the middle of a spring thence South forty Eight poles to a black oak, thence 56 degrees East Eighty six poels to a stake on the bank of the river thence south eighty east with said river thirty four poles to the Beginning containing fifty seven acres including my interest in the Sulphur Spring according to a deed, made to myself by Martin Earls and Nancy his wife dated February 1847, and I also hereby convey for the same consideration my interest in the mill seat, formerly the property of A.W. England Decd. To have and to hold to the said Lucy her heirs and assigns forever the title to which land and premises I warrant & defend against the claims of all persons either in Law or Equity. Witness my hand and seal this 13th day of Nov 1850.

Martha McGee {SEAL}

State of Tennessee }

Warren County - ss- } I Richmond McGreger clerk of the County Court of said County Martha McGee the foregoing barganor with whom I am personally acquainted and who acknowledged that she executed the within deed on the day it bears date for the purposes therein contained Witness my hand at office Nov 13th 1850

R. McGreger clerk
By H.H. Hanson D.C.

Reg'd at /2 past 5 P.M>
Nov 13th 1850

Page 369

Whereas by descent from Alexander W. England Dec'd We Martin Earls in right of his wife Nancy Earls and Martha McGee, have title to and now hold undivided interest in a tract of land lying in the State of Tennessee Warren County and Dist. No. 4 the same being known as the Sulphur Spring Tract lying on the North side of Collins River containing by estimation one hundred and thirty acres and bounded as follows to wit Bounded on the East by James Hennessee on the North by the lands of Martin Earls, on the West by the lands of Alexander Hennessee and on the South by Collins River, Now we having made partition of said land between ourselves have allotted the same in the following manner to wit the said Martin Earls and Nancy Earls his wife convey to

Generation 4 (con't)

Martha McGee to have and to hold in severalty to herself and her heirs all her right title and claim to that part of said tract included in the boundary to wit beginning on a stake on the bank of Collins River running North two East one hundred and Eight poles to a hum, thence South eighty five and one half east one hundred and twelve poles to a stake in the center of a spring Thence South forty eight poles to a black oak Thence South fifty six east eighty six poles to a stake on the bank of said river. Thence South Eighty East with said river thirty four poles to the Beginning Containing fifty seven acres, the sulphur spring and one acre to be plotted out for the benefit of both parties, and the said Martin Earls and Nancy his wife agree and covenant ofr themselves their heirs and representatives to warrant and defend the title of the portion so conveyed to Martha McGee to her and her heirs forever, against all claims by themselves or any person claiming under them and the said Martha McGee conveys to Martin Earls and Nancy his wife to have and to hold in Severalty to themselves and to their heirs all her right and claim to the remainder of said tract included in the following boundary, Beginning on a gum the North East Corner of the above lot and running North 2 East one hundred poles to a poplar, Thence West one hundred and fourteen poles to a black oak, thence South one hundred and ten poles to a stake in the center of a spring a corner of the above lot, thence with said line to the Beginning and the said Martha McGee, agrees and covenants for herself her heirs and representatives to warrant and defend the title to the portion so conveyed to Martin Earls and wife Nancy to them and their heirs forever against all claims by herself or any person claiming by or under her, This __ day of February 1847

Martin Earls { SEAL }
Nancy Earls { SEAL }
Martha McGee { SEAL }

State of Tennessee Warren County

Personally appeared before me Richmond McGreger clerk of the County Court of said County Martin Earls and Martha McGee two of the bargainors in the above deed with whom I am personally acquainted and who acknowledged the execution of the same on the day it bears date for the purposes therein contained also personally appeared Nancy Earls the other bargainor (feme covert) wife of the said Martin Earls, with whom I am personally acquainted and who being examined privately and apart from her said husband acknowledged she executed the same freely and voluntarily without compulsion from her said husband on the day it bears date for the purposes therein contained Given at office in McMinnville 13th February 1847

R. McGreger lerk

Registered at 6 P.M.
Nov 13, 1850

Deed Book
Vol R
Feb 1851 - July 1853

Earls, Martin to Lucy Forrest 26
Earls, Martin to P.H. Anderson 97

Page 26

Know all men by these presents that I Martin Earls have this day bargained and sold unto Lucy Forrest all the land I hold in the Cuonty of Warrena nd State of Tennessee there being three tracts one lying on Collins River known by the England Tract the others lying on the mountain near Patrick Hennessee one known by the leave tract and also my interest in ght Sulphur spring and mill tract for the sum of three hundred dollars to me in hand paid the receipt for the same is hereby acknowledged for the consideration above named I relinquish all the right title and claim that is vested in me or otherwise make to the said Lucy Forrest all the right that is vested in me to the said Lucy Forrest to have and to hold the above named tracts of land this the 10th day of February 1857.

Martin Earls { SEAL }

Signed sealed and delivered in
Presence of attest S.M. Hennessee

Generation 4 (con't)

Wm. Jager Jr.

State of Tennessee }
Warren County } Personally appeared before me Richmond McGreger clerk of the County Court of said County S.M. Hennessee and William Hayes Jr. subscribing witnesses to the within deed of conveyance who after first being sworn depose and say that they are personally acquainted with Martin Earls the within bargainer and that they heard him acknowledge that he executed the within deed of conveyance on the day it bears date for the purposes therein contained Given under my hand at office in McMinnville this 5th day of March 1851.

R. McGreger clerk

Filed for registration this 6th March
1851 at 3 Oclk P.M.

Warren County
Roll # 96
Deed Book
Vol U
Jan 1857 - Mar 1858

Earles, Martin to James Hennessee

Page 94

Martin Earles & wife Nancy Earls sold for \$800 to James Hennessee the parcel to wit: Beginning on a walnut on the bank of Collins River between Joseph England's ferry landing & Audley Harrison's landing and run up said river to the boundary of a two hundred acre tract that Joseph England made before he died & was divided between the widow & Martin Earles & wife & run from the upper corner Northwardly until it strikes the widows dowery line, and thence a straight line to the beginning, it being 80 acres, more or less.

Tennessee Historical Society
Barnes, Thomas Jefferson, 1883-1856
Papers, 1812-1956

Microfilm Accession Number 654

These papers of Thomas Jefferson Barnes (1883-1956), postman, historian and genealogist of Warren County, Tennessee, received through bequest by the Tennessee Historical Society, consist of genealogical data for approximately 500 families; records for about forty cemeteries and thirteen churches; and copies of public records including county records and an 1812 tax list for Warren County, Tennessee.

Citations should credit: the Thomas Jefferson Barnes Papers
Tennessee Historical Society
Tennessee State Library and Archives
Nashville, Tennessee

Children of Nancy & Martin Earls

- a. Wm
- b. Alex m Mary Chastain & had a son Samuel THomas Earls
- c. Ursulla Caroline m R.C. Purtle
- d. Martha m Overton Denton
- e. Richmond

Thomas Jefferson Barnes Papers and Woodrow Barnes, state that Martin Earls deserted his family in 1857. No record of him has been found beyond that date. His wife, Nancy (England) Earls moved in with her mother and is listed in the 1860 Warren County, census.

"Tennessee Cemeteries"
White County Cemetery Records 1762-1970, page 221

"Earles Graveyard on the J.L. Rope place near Hodges Bridge on Caney Fork (very bad) copied

Generation 4 (con't)

June 18, 1961:

Kizza Earles, died Oct 3rd 1848, age 40 yr
Martin Earles, died Sept 1st 1849, age 44
Rebecca Earles, died Apr 11th 1853, age 7
about 12 more"

Notes for Nancy 'Nona' England:
Richard England, head

1850 Census - Warren County, TN

h#	f#	name	age	s occu	re	bi sch	rd	d pg	Date
358	358	Richard England	40	m Farmer	550	TN		3 27b	September 17, 1850
		Mary England	38	f		NC	1/1		
		Peonetta England	13	f		TN	1/1		
		Joseph England	12	m		TN	1/1		
		Secoatha England	9	f		TN	1/1		
		Alexander England	8	m		TN	1/1		
		Amanda England	5	f		TN			
		Richard England	3	m		TN			
		Eliza A. England	1	f		TN			

1860 Census - Warren County, TN

h#	f#	name	age	s occ	re	pe	bi s PO	page	date
946	946	Richard England	46	m Far	3000	1000	TN	5	McMinnville 470b August 9, 1860
		Mary	43	f HK			TN		
		Joseph	21	m			TN		
		Alex	18	m			TN		
		Richard	13	m			TN		
		Mary	9	f			TN		
		Victoria	7	f			TN		

1860 Warren County, Tennessee Census, District 5

Household #994; Family #994

Page 474-A

Enumeration Date: August 1, 1860

Lucy Forrest, 77, f, HK (house keeper), real estate value: 1000, personal property value: 6000,
BPlace: VA, Post Office: McMinnville

Nancy Earls, 53, f, HK, NC

Starky, 3, f, TN

1860 Census - Warren County, TN

h#	f#	name	age	s occu	re	pe	bi m s PO	page	date
994	994	Lucy Forrest	77	f HK	1000	6000	VA		McMinnville 474a August 13, 1860
		Nancy Earls	53	f HK			NC		
		Starky	3	f			TN		
995	995	Alex Earls	36	m Far	2000	200	TN	4	McMinnville 474a August 13, 1860
		Mary	32	f HK			TN		
		William	13	m			TN		
		Catherine	11	f			TN		
		Martha	10	f			TN		
		Saml	8	m			TN		
		Francis	5	f			TN		
		Tellitha	3	f			TN		
		Charles	4/12	m			TN		

Generation 4 (con't)

[996|996|Robt Argo |27 |m|L | |50 |TN| |1|McMinnville|474a|August 13, 1860
		Mary	24	f	HK			TN				
		William	6	m				TN				
		Taylor	5	m				TN				
		Martha	1	f				TN				
[997	997	James McGee	21	m	L		150	TN			McMinnville	474a
		Ann	18	f	HK			TN				
[998	998	Reuben Drake	38	m	Far	4000	2500	TN	1	3	McMinnville	474a
		Martha	49	f	HK			TN				
		Archibald	18	m	L			TN				
		Wm	17	m	Student			TN				
		Martha	14	f	Student			TN				
		Elijah	13	m				TN				
		Sarah	11	f				TN				
		Phebe	8	f				TN				
		James	6	m				TN				

1860 Federal Census, Warren County, Tennessee, Index:

Earls, Nancy, 53, F (female), W (white), PG-FAM P135-03, FILE NAME pg0121

Earls, Starky, 3, F, W, 135-03, pg0121

Forrest, Lucy, 77, F, W, 135-03, pg0121

1870 Census, White County, Tennessee

*Living with son Pleasant Alexander

Nancy Earls, age 76; Estimated Birth Year: 1804; Birthplace: North Carolina; Relation: mother;
Marital Status: Widowed; Race: White; Gender: Female; Head of Household: P. A. Earls; Father's
Birthplace: NC; Mother's Birthplace: NC

1880 Federal Census, Warren County, Tennessee

NARA film #T9-1283; Film #1255283; Page 329D; Entry #186

District 5; living with P. A. Earls

Earls, Nancy; mother; birth year - 1804; birth place - North Carolina; father's birth place - North
Carolina; mother's birth place - North Carolina; Race - White; female; Widowed; age - 76 years

Warren Co. Tax Books for 1881 - 1883 records "Earls Nancy Heirs" in 1882, indicating she had
died by that date.

Martin Earles and Nancy 'Nona' England had the following children:

68. i. PLEASANT ALEXANDER 'P. A.'⁵ EARLS was born on 05 Apr 1823 in White County, Tennessee, USA (possibly Warren County). He died on 01 Mar 1915 in Vernon, Wilbarger County, Texas, USA. He married Mary Frances Chastain, daughter of John Chastain and Elizabeth Bottoms about 1845 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in Nov 1825 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 05 Feb 1902 in Ennis, Ellis County, Texas, USA.
69. ii. WILLIAM MARTIN EARLES was born about 1825 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1878 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Tabitha Holder on 17 Oct 1846 in White County, Tennessee. She was born about 1828 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 30 Nov 1895 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- iii. INFANT EARLES was born about 1827 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1831 in White County, Tennessee, USA.
- iv. MARY EARLS was born about 1828 in White County, Tennessee, USA.

Generation 4 (con't)

Notes for Mary Earls:

1850 Census: ,Warren, Tennessee

Mary age 22 living with parents Martin and Nancy Earls

70. v. URSALA (URSULLA) CAROLINE EARLES was born on 01 Apr 1829 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 20 Sep 1900 in Davidson County, Tennessee, USA. She married Robert Cooke Pirtle, son of George Pirtle and Mary Cooke about 1845 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 15 Nov 1820 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 17 Mar 1898 in Davidson County, Tennessee, USA.
71. vi. MARTHA JANE EARLES was born about 1832 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married OVERTON DENTON. He died date Unknown. She married PLEASANT ANDERSON.
72. vii. RICHMOND N. EARLES was born about 1834 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 12 Feb 1915 in Vernon, Wilbarger County, Texas, USA. He married Mahala McBride, daughter of James McBride and Catherine on 01 Feb 1856 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1833. She died in Sep 1859 in White County, Tennessee, USA.
- viii. CATHERINE EARLES was born about 1848. She died date Unknown.
33. **WILLIAM⁴ EARLES** (Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1802 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1857 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He married Charity Pirtle, daughter of George Pirtle and Mary Cooke in 1823 in South Carolina, USA. She was born in 1805 in South Carolina, USA. She died in 1865 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for William Earles:

On 31 Jul 1860 Wm. P. Earles sold his interest in the estate of "my father pleasant Earle" to O.H.P. Sims (White Co. Deed Book U, p. 723).

I am a descendant of William Earls, b: 1803 Rutherford Co. NC., d: between 1850 & 1860 in Tn. m: Charity Pirtle 1823 Tn. b: 1806 SC. d: between 1860 & 1870 Tn.

Children of William & Charity:

1. William M., b: 1824 Tn.
2. Permelia, b: 1826
3. Daughter, b: 1829 d: 1829
4. Elias, b: 1831
5. Ozias W., b: 1833
6. Nathan D., b: 1835
7. Mary Anne, b: 1837
8. Pleasant G., b: 1839
9. Nancy J., b: 1841
10. Alexander, b: 1843
11. Elizabeth, b: 1845
- 12.*Charity Hulde, b: April 1850 Coffee Co. Tn.

=====
I am interested in learning more about the nine Earles boys who served in Company F (from Coffee County) of the 44th Tennessee Infantry which became Co. D, 44th Consolidated Infantry in April 1862.

Elias Earles was conscripted in June 1863. He served 2 weeks before deserting.

James Earles served from Dec 1861 until he deserted in Jan 1863.

J. L. Earles was a surgeon.

Lewis Earles (b. 1844) deserted in May 1862.

Generation 4 (con't)

Mack Earles died in Nashville in Jan 1862.

Martin Earles and N.J. Earles also died in 1862.

Nathan L. Earles was conscripted in March 1863. He served 2 weeks before deserting.

Pleasant Earles deserted in December 1862.

=====

William Earles and Charity Pirtle had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM M.⁵ EARLES was born in 1824 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died in 1878 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
 - ii. PERMELIA EARLES was born in 1827. She died date Unknown.
 - iii. DAUGHTER EARLES was born in 1829. She died date Unknown.
73. iv. OZIAS W. EARLES was born on 08 Jan 1833 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 05 Feb 1916 in Bedford County, Tennessee, USA. He married Elizabeth Jernigan on 23 Sep 1855 in Coffee County, Tennessee. She was born on 28 Mar 1840 in Tennessee, USA. She died on 09 Jun 1901 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA.
74. v. NATHAN D. L. EARLES was born in 1835. He died date Unknown. He married (1) REBECCA TOLLIVER on 04 Oct 1860 in Coffee County, Tennessee. She died date Unknown. He married (2) JANE CALHOUN on 26 Feb 1865 in Coffee County, Tennessee. She died date Unknown.
- vi. MARY ANNE EARLES was born in 1837 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Alexander McCullogh on 08 Nov 1859 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
75. vii. PLEASANT G. EARLES was born between 10 Feb 1839-1840 in White County, Tennessee. He died date Unknown. He married Elizabeth Gray on 07 Mar 1871 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
- viii. NANCY J. EARLES was born in 1841 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married (1) MAS. R. MCCULLOUGH in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. She married (2) BENJAMIN F. UNDERWOOD on 27 Nov 1860 in Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA.
76. ix. E. ALEXANDER EARLES was born between 07 Nov 1843-1844 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 08 Dec 1917 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He married Sallie Ann Jernigan, daughter of Needham Jernigan and Mary about 1866. She was born on 12 Dec 1847 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 21 Feb 1935 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA.
- x. ELIZABETH J. EARLES was born in 1845. She died date Unknown. She married Daniel Stephens on 30 Mar 1864 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
- xi. CHARITY HULDE EARLES was born in Apr 1850 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died after 1920 in Davidson County, Tennessee, USA. She married JACOB LYLE SWANNER. He was born in 1845 in Tennessee, USA. He died in 1924 in Cannon County, Tennessee, USA.
77. xii. MARTIN H. EARLES was born about 1825 in White County, Tennessee. He died between 1860-1870 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He married Susan Fox on 11 Jan 1844 in White County, Tennessee. She was born about 1825 in Tennessee,

Generation 4 (con't)

USA. She died date Unknown.

78. xiii. ELIAS EARLES was born in 1830. He died date Unknown. He married (1) EDY EARLES, daughter of Roland Earles and Polly on 01 Feb 1855 in Coffee County, Tennessee. She was born in 1841 in Tennessee, USA. She died between 1867-1870 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He married (2) RODAH GRAY on 29 Oct 1870 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA.
34. **ELIZABETH CAROLINE⁴ EARLES** (Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1838 in White County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Elizabeth Caroline Earles:

Named Elizabeth Caroline in her father, Pleasant Earles', will written 14 Nov 1844 (White Co. Will Book 1840 - 1851 pp. 160 - 1)

Thank you for the death date and for giving me your email address. I wasn't sure if it was the kind of thing i wanted posted out on the internet. Well, i have been doing some research for Mr. Gayle Earls and he is trying to establish the parentage of his great grandpa Lawson Earles b. 1862 in White Co. TN. First of all, let me explain that Lawson's mother is Caroline Earles (daughter of Pleasant and Nancy Earles). She is the half sister to Martin Earles who is Richmond's father. Lawson is on the 1880 census as Caroline's son but she continually states she is single, so we don't know who the father is.

Lawson eventually came to Oklahoma and raised several children. He died 13 Jul 1931 and is buried in Billings, OK. So, i went to look for his obituary but it was for R.N. Earles who was a civil war veteran. Same death date and place as Lawson. THEN i went to find a death certificate but there was none for Lawson, but there was for R.N. Earles (Richard is the name they gave him). I also found an application for civil war veteran's benefits in Oklahoma in 1930 being applied for by R.N. Earles and he was denied the first time because the information was incorrect. The veteran's administration sent information that there was a Richard Earles (that is your Richmond) with the proper information, so "he" applied again with that information and was approved. Now, Mr. Earls told me there was a family story that the family had Lawson take on the identity of a civil war soldier so they could have benefits. So, we think that the obituary, death certificate and veteran's papers were all for Lawson, but with R.N. Earles name. Now the reason i feel that the alleged R.N. Earles of Oklahoma is your Richmond Earles is because i also obtained the civil war pension records in Texas for Richmond and the dates and company he fought with are the same.

Ok, so HERE is the really interesting guess i am making. Remember that death certificate i mentioned earlier? The one that is actually for Lawson Earles, but the name given is R.N. Earles? The father was said to be Rich EARles and the mother Caroline. So, i wondered if perhaps Richmond could be the biological father of Lawson and if he actually took on his own father's identity to get benefits? To make it more interesting, on the 1860 census in White Co. (two years before Lawson is born) Richmond Earles is actually living next door to Caroline. So, that is what i know and what i have guessed. I am not claiming it to be true, but it adds more clues to the mystery. Mr. Earls has more information on the Pleasant and Nancy Earles family if you are interested in that. I am assuming you have information on Martin and his family, but perhaps you don't have it on Martin's half brothers and sisters. I'll send a gedcom of what i have if that helps. If you have any clues at all about this Earles mystery, i'd love to hear them!

Thanks again, diane rogers, dksrogers@hotmail.com

Census Place:	1880	District 5, White, Tennessee					
Source:	FHL Film 1255285	National Archives Film T9-1285	Page 443A				
Relation	Sex	Marr	Race	Age	Birthplace		
Caroline EARLES		Self	F	S	W	42	TN
Occ:	House Keeper	Fa:	NC	Mo:	GA		
Losson F. EARLES		Son	M	S	W	18	TN
Occ:	Farm Laborer	Fa:	TN	Mo:	TN		

Generation 4 (con't)

Martha E. EARLES Dau F S W 13 TN
 Occ: House Keeper Fa: TN Mo: TN
 Celia Ann WEBB Sister F M W 38 TN
 Fa: NC Mo: GA

http://www.tngenweb.org/white/district5/80-TN-05.htm#Dwelling%20128%20Family%20128
 1880 Census - White County, Tennessee - District 5

Page 13

Supervisor's Dist. No. 2

Enumeration Dist. No. 142

June 21, 1880

Dwelling 128 Family 128

Name	Marital	Relat.	Status	Gender	Race	Age	Birthplace	Occupation	Father	Mother
Earles, Caroline	Self	S	S	Female	W	42	TN	House Keeper	NC	GA
Earles, Losson F.	Son	S	S	Male	W	18	TN	Farm Laborer	TN	TN
Earles, Martha E.	Dau	S	S	Female	W	13	TN	House Keeper	TN	TN
Webb, Celia Ann	Sister	M	F	Female	W	38	TN		NC	GA

 1850 Census - White County, Tennessee

h#	f#	name	age	s re	birth	s r twp	pg	date
563	563	Erls, Nancy	43	f	\$1000 Georgia	1	District 4	44b August 20, 1850
		Erls, Elizabeth C.	12	f	Tennessee			
		Erls, William P.	4	m	Tennessee	1		
		Erls, Margaret L.	10	f	Tennessee	1		
		Erls, Sarah A.	8	f	Tennessee	1		
		Erls, Malissa A.	2	f	Tennessee			

Elizabeth Caroline Earles had the following children:

79. i. LOSSON F.⁵ EARLES was born about 1862 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married ISABELL JANE 'BELLE' DAY.
- ii. MARTHA E. EARLES was born about 1867 in White County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Martha E. Earles:

1870 Census: ,White, Tennessee
 Evaline age 5 living with Elizabeth

35. **MARGARET J.⁴ EARLES** (Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1840 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She married (1) **OLIVER H. P. SIMS** on 02 Sep 1886 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He was born about 1822 in Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Margaret J. Earles:

1850 Census: ,White, Tennessee
 Margaret J. age 10 living with Nancy

On 7 Oct 1862, Margaret Earls made bond "to prevent her bastard child from becomiong chargeable to the county..." (White County Court Minutes, 1858 - 1865, p. 505). Extant tax record for White Co.

Margaret J. Earles had the following children:

- i. JAMES F.⁵ EARLES was born about 1859 in White County, Tennessee, USA.
- ii. WILLIAM J. EARLES was born about 1862 in White County, Tennessee, USA.

Generation 4 (con't)

36. **ROLAND⁴ EARLES** (Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1807 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1855 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married **POLLY**. She was born in 1817.

Roland Earles and Polly had the following children:

- i. **HENRY BERT⁵ EARLES** was born in 1836.
 80. ii. **JAMES N. EARLES** was born in 1838 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died in 1912 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Lucy Minerva Dallas 'Minna' Cass in 1855 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 23 May 1841 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died in 1920 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
 81. iii. **EDY EARLES** was born in 1841 in Tennessee, USA. She died between 1867-1870 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She married Elias Earles, son of William Earles and Charity Pirtle on 01 Feb 1855 in Coffee County, Tennessee. He was born in 1830. He died date Unknown.
 - iv. **LUCIUS M. EARLES** was born in 1843.
 - v. **AMANDA EARLES** was born in 1845.
 - vi. **AGNES EARLES** was born in 1847.
37. **HARRIS⁴ EARLES** (Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1805 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1868 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married Elizabeth Simmons about 1828. She was born in 1807 in South Carolina, USA.

Harris Earles and Elizabeth Simmons had the following children:

- i. **NATHAN⁵ EARLES** was born in 1829.
 - ii. **SARAH EARLES** was born in 1831.
 - iii. **EDNA EARLES** was born in 1833.
 - iv. **ZACHARIAH T. EARLES** was born in 1836.
 - v. **STACY EARLES** was born in 1838.
 - vi. **REBECCA EARLES** was born in 1840.
 - vii. **ELIZABETH EARLES** was born in 1842.
 - viii. **NANCY A. EARLES** was born in 1844.
 - ix. **RACHEL EARLES** was born in 1847.
38. **JOHN LYLES⁴ EARLES** (Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1809 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1841 in Rhea County, Tennessee, USA. He married **NANCY ANN**. She was born in 1807. She died in 1860 in White County, Tennessee, USA.

John Lyles Earles and Nancy Ann had the following children:

- i. **RICHMOND⁵ EARLES** was born in 1835.

Generation 4 (con't)

- ii. ELIZABETH EARLES was born in 1837.
 - iii. WILLIAM P. EARLES was born in 1839.
 - iv. MARGARET J. EARLES was born in 1841.
 - v. SILAS EARLES was born in 1842.
 - vi. MELISSA EARLES was born in 1847.
39. **MCGREGOR⁴ EARLES** (Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1812 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died on 01 Aug 1853 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married Nancy Jane Haston in Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 28 Jun 1823 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for McGregor Earles:

McGregor EARLES⁶ was born in 1812 in Rutherford, North Carolina, USA.⁶ He was born about 1812 in NC. He died on 22 Mar 1867 in Warren Co, TN. He died on 22 Mar 1867 in Warren, Tennessee, USA.⁶ 1850 Census: White Co, TN, 64/246, 34B

McGregor Earles and Nancy Jane Haston had the following children:

82. i. JOHN⁵ EARLE. He died date Unknown.
- ii. REBECCA EARLS was born in 1841 in Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA.
 - iii. WILLIAM EARLS was born in 1844 in Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA.
 - iv. ELZADA LUCINDA EARLE was born on 19 Oct 1845 in Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 26 May 1921 in Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. She married JAMES JASPER HODGES. He was born in 1838. He died in 1881.
83. v. OBEDIAH T. 'OBEY' EARLE was born on 18 May 1849 in Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 18 Oct 1914 in Doyle, White County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) MARTHA JANE HALE on 01 Mar 1868 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 25 Jan 1852 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 14 Jan 1896 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married (2) VINIE COLE about 1905 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1880 in Tennessee, USA.
- vi. NANCY EARLE was born in 1852 in White County, Tennessee, USA.
40. **NATHANIEL⁴ EARLES JR.** (Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1815 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, USA. He died about 1879 in Grundy County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) **MARGARET FOX** about 1837 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1817 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. He married (2) **ELIZABETH 'ELIZA' DENISON** about 1852 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1828 in Virginia, USA. She died about 1907 in Texas, USA.

Notes for Nathaniel Earles Jr.:

CENSUS YR: 1850 STATE or TERRITORY: TN COUNTY: Coffee DIVISION:Third Civil District
REEL NO: 432-875 PAGE NO: 25A

REFERENCE : Penciled Page 49 - September 24th, 1850 - Saml L.Davidson

LN HN FN LAST NAME FIRST NAME AGE SEX RACE OCCUP.VAL.BIRTHPLACE MRD. SCH.

Generation 4 (con't)

R/W DDB

8 336 336 Earles Nathan 30 M W FarmingNC

9 336 336 Earles Margaret 33 F WTennX

10 336 336 Earles Majugar 12 M W " "

11 336 336 Earles Jefferson 7 M W" " X

12 336 336 Earles Florella 5 F W" "X

13 336 336 Earles Loduka 3 F W" "

14 3 36 336 Earles William 4/12 M W" "

Nathan EARLES Jr6 was born in 1815 in White, Tennessee, USA.6 He was born about 1820 in NC. He died in 1897 in White, Tennessee, USA.6 1850 Census: Coffee Co, TN, 44/164

Nathaniel Earles Jr. and Margaret Fox had the following children:

- i. MARGARET⁵ EARLES was born about 1838 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
- ii. JEFFERSON EARLES was born about 1843 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
- iii. FLORELLA ANN EARLES was born in Oct 1845 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died in 1932 in Bowie, Hooks County, Texas, USA. She married William Pleasant Johnson about 1862 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He was born about 1845 in Virginia, USA. He died on 12 Jun 1900 in Howell County, Missouri, USA.
- iv. LODUKA EARLES was born about 1847 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
84. v. WILLIAM PLEASANT EARLES was born on 12 Feb 1849 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 18 Dec 1901 in Earlsboro, Pottawatomie County, Oklahoma, USA. He married (1) VIRGINIA LADD on 04 May 1868 in Bedford County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1850 in Virginia, USA. She died between Jan-Feb 1883 in Whitdeer, Pottawatomie County, Oklahoma, USA. He married (2) NANCY ELIZABETH SAXON about 1893 in Eufaula, McIntosh County, Oklahoma, USA. She was born about 1873 in Eufaula, McIntosh County, Oklahoma, USA. She died about 1960 in Eufaula, McIntosh County, Oklahoma, USA.
85. vi. MCGREGOR EARLES was born on 14 Sep 1838 in Tennessee, USA. He died on 08 Feb 1894 in Texarkana, Bowie County, Texas, USA. He married Martha Ann Sarah Watts on 02 Mar 1856 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 14 Sep 1838 in Virginia, USA. She died on 14 Mar 1899 in Texarkana, Bowie County, Texas, USA.

Nathaniel Earles Jr. and Elizabeth 'Eliza' Denison had the following children:

- vii. SARAH ELLEN EARLES was born on 10 Feb 1854 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 10 Jan 1897. She married JAMES W. BENNETT. He was born in 1849. He died in 1930.
86. viii. LAWSON VANCE EARLES was born on 20 Jan 1858 in Franklin County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 05 Dec 1921 in Stephens County, Texas, USA. He married (1) SUSIE VIRGINIA CRABTREE on 22 Jul 1894 in Navarro County, Texas, USA. She was born on 11 Sep 1875 in Grundy County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 22 Apr 1935 in Grosvenor, Brown County, Texas, USA. He married (2) MARY ANN BARNS on 01 Jun 1879 in Franklin County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1858 in Franklin County, Tennessee, USA. She died about 1890 in Grundy County, Tennessee, USA.

Generation 4 (con't)

41. **PLEASANT⁴ EARLES** (Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 26 May 1818 in White County, Tennessee. He died about 1871 in White County, Tennessee. He married Elizabeth W. Baker on 23 Jan 1840 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in 1816. She died in 1879.

Pleasant Earles and Elizabeth W. Baker had the following children:

- i. MARGARET⁵ EARLES was born in 1841.
 87. ii. MARTHA EARLES was born on 28 Feb 1842 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 08 Feb 1909 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA.
 - iii. AMANDA EARLES was born in 1844.
 - iv. SILAS MARION EARLES was born in 1846.
 - v. JOEANNE IONA EARLES was born on 11 Mar 1847 in Tennessee, USA. She died on 17 Feb 1929 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She married SAMUEL SHOCKLEY HASTON. He was born in 1844. He died in 1925.
 - vi. ELIAS M. EARLES was born in 1848.
 - vii. NATHAN EARLES was born in 1850. He died in 1900.
 - viii. REBECCA EARLES was born in 1854. She died in 1882.
 - ix. WILLIAM EARLES was born in 1857.
 - x. ELVIRA EARLES was born in 1860.
42. **GEORGE WASHINGTON⁴ EARLES** (Thomas³ II, Thomas², Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1826 in Adair County, Kentucky, USA. He died date Unknown. He married (1) **MINERVA - MANERVIA SWEENEY** on 29 Jul 1855 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1833 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died about 1870 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He married (2) **NANCY EDWARDS** on 09 Nov 1870 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1815 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.

George Washington Earles and Minerva - Manervia Sweeney had the following children:

- i. MARGARET M.⁵ EARLES was born on 26 Apr 1855 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - ii. AMERICA EARLES was born about 1855. She died date Unknown.
 - iii. MANERVIA EARLES was born about 1859. She died date Unknown.
 - iv. JOSAPHENE EARLES was born about 1869. She died date Unknown.
43. **THOMAS JEFFERSON⁴ EARLES** (Thomas³ II, Thomas², Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born between 1836-1837 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He died on 11 Jun 1870 in Kentucky, USA. He married (1) **MARY - POLLY ANN MASON**, daughter of William Mason and Jane on 21 Aug 1856 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1838 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 05 Apr 1874 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He married (2) **RHODA MARGARET WEAVER** on 19 Jan 1876 in Pulaski County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1851 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.

Notes for Thomas Jefferson Earles:

Generation 4 (con't)

1880 Federal Census:
Thomas's occupation, Farmer
mother born in Kentucky

Thomas Jefferson Earles and Mary - Polly Ann Mason had the following children:

- i. ROBERT P.⁵ EARLES was born about 1857. He died on 30 Sep 1939 in Jefferson County, Kentucky, USA. He married Sarah E. Belton on 11 Jul 1883 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
- ii. WILLIAM F. EARLES was born about 1858 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He died about 1938 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA.

Notes for William F. Earles:
per: John Hays, Encino, California
William F. Earles may have also been known as William T. Earles.

88. iii. GEORGE MCCLELLAND EARLES was born about 1862 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He died about 1928 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He married Amanda Lanham on 23 Feb 1886 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
- iv. MARY ELLEN EARLES was born on 04 Oct 1866 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 21 Apr 1935 in Lincoln County, Kentucky, USA. She married Fortanatus M. Sims on 23 May 1886 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He died date Unknown.
- v. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN EARLES was born about 1868 in Kentucky, USA. He died in 1923 in Bridgeport, Indiana, USA. He married Amanda Dora Stuart on 10 Jan 1890 in Pulaski County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.

Notes for Benjamin Franklin Earles:
per: John Hays, Encino, CA
Benjamin's occupation was Cabinet Maker.

Thomas Jefferson Earles and Rhoda Margaret Weaver had the following children:

- vi. JOHN M. EARLES was born in 1878. He died date Unknown.
- vii. JAMES S. EARLES was born in 1879. He died date Unknown.
- viii. ROSA E. EARLES was born in 1880. She died date Unknown.

44. **MARTIN⁴ EARLES** (Charles³, Elisabeth² Earls, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 19 Nov 1800. He died on 28 Apr 1840. He married (1) **ELIZABETH SUMPTER** on 15 Oct 1820. She died in 1836. He married (2) **LUCY HALL** on 27 Jul 1837.

Notes for Martin Earles:
per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>
Martin married Elizabeth Sumpter 15 Oct 1820. He worked with his father & brothers to clear land near the home farm, and in 1830, was granted a patent for 145 acres (E½ of NW¼, S19, T2, R16). In 1833, Martin patented 168 acres in Union Township (W½ of S5), and in 1834 bought a part of 176 acres & mill site in Union Township. When Elizabeth died in 1836, there were 2 sons & 5 daughters. Martin married Lucy Ann Hall, and a third son was born in 1838. By 1840, Martin owned over 500 acres. A portion was sold just before his death and the rest was sold at auction 18 Dec

Generation 4 (con't)

1841. Sale of the 145 acres in Windsor Township included a condition that Charles & Mary be allowed to stay there the rest of their lives.

Martin's 1st daughter, Lucinda, married Elliott Corbin and raised 8 children in Lawrence Township. His son, Simeon, married Nancy Corbin in 1844 but died soon after their marriage and she remarried to William Layne. The second daughter died at age nine and the third daughter, Rachel, died within a year after her 1848 marriage. Two daughters, Deborah & Rebecca, married James & Charles Brammer (brothers of Artametta Brammer) & raised families of 8 & 10 children, in Union Township. His son, Joel, married Roxey Pratt, & farmed in Windsor Township. Joel & Roxey owned land where the Symmes Creek Baptist Church is located.

Martin Earles and Elizabeth Sumpter had the following children:

- i. LUCINDA⁵ EARLES. She married ELLIOTT CORBIN.
- ii. SIMEON EARLES. He married Nancy Corbin in 1844.
- iii. DAUGHTER EARLES.
- iv. RACHEL EARLES. She died about 1849.
- v. DEBORAH EARLES. She married JAMES BRAMMER.
- vi. REBECCA EARLES. She married CHARLES BRAMMER.
- vii. JOEL EARLES. He married ROXEY PRATT.

Notes for Joel Earles:

per: Jim Earles,

Joel & Roxey owned land where the Symmes Creek Baptist Church is located.

45. **BENNETT⁴ EARLES** (Charles³, Elisabeth² Earls, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 05 Nov 1804. He died on 30 Mar 1895. He married Nancy Boothe on 07 Sep 1826.

Notes for Bennett Earles:

per: Jim Earles, <http://www.ncgenweb.us/ncwarren/fam-hist/earles.htm>

Bennet married Nancy Boothe 07 Sep 1826 and purchased the 145-acre home farm; his parents moving to the 145-acre parcel that was patented to Martin in 1830. Bennet & Nancy were parents of 10 children, but only 4 lived past age 30. Three sons served in the Civil War: William, taken prisoner in 1863, died 20 Jun 1864 in Andersonville, GA, (grave #2221); Martin, ill on his return, died in December 1865; & Elliott, wounded in the hand, received a \$3.00/month pension until his 1901 death. Bennett bought & sold a number of parcels during his 90-year life. Before he died, he sold remaining portions of the original farm to his oldest son, Daniel Jackson, who died in 1912. Daniel & his wife were parents of 13 children including 3 sets of twins. Two daughters, Mary Ellender & Eveline Frances, died in 1923, at age 94 & 79. Mary Ellender's first husband, George Pemberton, died during the Civil War.

Bennett Earles and Nancy Boothe had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM⁵ EARLES. He died on 20 Jun 1864 in Andersonville, Georgia, USA.
- ii. MARTIN EARLES. He died in Dec 1865.

Generation 4 (con't)

- iii. ELLIOTT EARLES. He died in 1901.
 - iv. DANIEL JACKSON EARLES. He died in 1912.
 - v. MARY ELLENDER EARLES was born in 1829. She died in 1923. She married GEORGE PEMBERTON. He died in during the Civil War.
 - vi. EVELINE FRANCES EARLES was born in 1844. She died in 1923.
46. **ELIZABETH⁴ EARLES** (Charles³, Elisabeth² Earls, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1806. She died in 1848. She married Oty Martin on 04 Aug 1822. He died before 1850.

Notes for Elizabeth Earles:

per: Jim Earles,

Elizabeth & husband Oty Martin farmed in Windsor Township & were parents of 7 sons & 2 daughters. Both died before 1850, and the oldest son, William, who had just married, raised the 5 youngest children. An aunt raised the oldest daughter and a son & daughter apparently died at an early age. A son, James, served in the Civil War.

Oty Martin and Elizabeth Earles had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM⁵ MARTIN.
 - ii. JAMES MARTIN.
47. **CHARLES⁴ EARLES JR.** (Charles³, Elisabeth² Earls, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 05 Jun 1808. He died on 15 Jun 1848. He married Elizabeth Langdon on 17 Feb 1825.

Notes for Charles Earles Jr.:

per: Jim Earles,

Charles Jr. & wife Elizabeth purchased 115 acres from Henry Willis in 1830, and owned 240 acres when he died in 1848. His Will gave Elizabeth use of the land until son, Elisha, was of age, sons, Jeremiah R., Charles S., & Andrew, were to receive half the profit for working the land. It was then to go to his 7 youngest children with his oldest son, Samuel, getting five dollars, provided he leave the premises. However, his illness was apparently contagious and 3 children, Charles S., Lucinda, and Elisha, died within the next year. Samuel quickly sold rights to his share of their share. The land was sold to Samuel Russell in 1856, but Charlotte, the youngest daughter, did not sell her rights until 1862. Samuel, Jeremiah, and Andrew served in the Civil War, as did Charlotte's husband, Elisha Pemberton, who died in TN.

Charles Earles Jr. and Elizabeth Langdon had the following children:

- i. ELISHA⁵ EARLES. He died about 1849.
- ii. JEREMIAH R. EARLES.
- iii. CHARLES S. EARLES. He died about 1849.
- iv. ANDREW EARLES.
- v. SAMUEL EARLES.
- vi. LUCINDA EARLES. She died about 1849.
- vii. CHARLOTTE EARLES. She married ELISHA PEMBERTON.

Generation 4 (con't)

48. **WILLIAM⁴ EARLES** (Charles³, Elisabeth² Earls, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 10 May 1809. He died on 10 Aug 1890. He married **ARTAMETTA M. BRAMMER**. She died on 28 Aug 1892.

Notes for William Earles:

per: Jim Earles,

William was born in Lee County, VA, on the family farm near Lee Court House. At age 5, the family traveled through Cumberland Gap, across Kentucky to Ohio. The family settled in Windsor Township, Lawrence County clearing the SW ¼ & NW ¼ of section 19. In 1826, that land was sold to Bennet, & William moved with his parents to the NW ¼. William's wife, Artametta M. Brammer, born in Cabell County, VA (now West VA), was the 2nd child of James Brammer & Sarah Henderson Seamonds.

William & Arta lived with his parents until 1834, when Bennet sold them 70 acres of the original farm. They lived there until 1850, when William purchased 180 acres in sections 8 & 17 on Venisonham Creek. The family included 3 boys & 4 girls when they moved to the new farm. A son & 4 daughters were born on that farm. Later purchases increased holdings to 256 acres but 56 acres was given to son Bennett following his marriage in 1859. The family was active in Symmes Creek Baptist Church in the 1850's & 1860's but in 1873, William was appointed counsel to a newly designated Dix Creek Station Baptist Church (Perkins Ridge Baptist Church on Greasy Ridge Road) and William & Arta are buried in that Church cemetery.

In addition to farming & raising a family, William served as trustee or treasurer of Windsor Township from 1853 to 1883. He died 10 Aug 1890 & a Will left everything to Arta until her death then the 200 acres & all other property was to be sold with \$300 going to James William & \$5 to Bennett Thomas. The remainder to be divided equally among sons John Wesley, Charles Lafayette, & James William & daughters Sarah Dement, Mary Ball, Eliza Neptune, Lucinda McCorkle, and Amanda, Florence, & Viola Earles with none of the remainder going to Bennett Thomas. Arta died 28 Aug 1892.

William Earles and Artametta M. Brammer had the following children:

- i. JOHN WESLEY⁵ EARLES.
- ii. CHARLES LAFAYETT EARLES.
- iii. JAMES WILLIAM EARLES.
- iv. BENNETT THOMAS EARLES.
- v. SARAH EARLES.
- vi. MARY EARLES.
- vii. ELIZA EARLES.
- viii. LUCINDA EARLES.
- ix. AMANDA EARLES.
- x. FLORENCE EARLES.
- xi. VIOLA EARLES.

Generation 4 (con't)

49. **ELISHA⁴ EARLES** (Charles³, Elisabeth² Earls, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 31 Dec 1813. He died on 08 Feb 1900. He married Mary Barrett on 28 Jul 1836. She was born in 1816. She died in 1902.

Notes for Elisha Earles:

per: Jim Earles,

Elisha moved to Indiana in 1835, initially to Henry County, & married Mary Barrett in 1836. They homesteaded land in Hancock County & eventually owned a large acreage in Jackson Township. Elisha, a well-known Methodist-Episcopal Church minister, served local parishes on an as needed basis. They were parents of 3 children; Joseph taught school but died when 24; Mary & Nancy married in 1859 but Nancy died when 32 & Mary when 48. Elisha died in 1900 at 87 & Mary died in 1902 at 86.

Elisha Earles and Mary Barrett had the following children:

- i. JOSEPH⁵ EARLES.
 - ii. MARY EARLES.
 - iii. NANCY EARLES.
50. **ANDREW JACKSON⁴ EARLES** (Charles³, Elisabeth² Earls, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in Mar 1817 in Windsor Twp, Ohio, USA. He died on 08 Aug 1904 in Maquoketa, Jackson County, Iowa, USA. He married Abigail Levina Holderby on 05 Sep 1838. She was born on 08 Feb 1822 in Union Twp, Ohio, USA. She died on 27 Dec 1919 in Maquoketa, Jackson County, Iowa, USA.

Notes for Andrew Jackson Earles:

per: Jim Earles,

Andrew & wife Abigail patented Lawrence County Lands in 1834 & 1839, & farmed there until 1842, when they moved with a son & daughter to near Maquoketa, IA. Five more sons & another daughter were born in IA. Andrew died in 1904 at age 87 & Abigail died in 1919 at 97 years, 10 months, 19 days with 4 children, 19 grandchildren & 44 great grandchildren still living.

Andrew Jackson Earles and Abigail Levina Holderby had the following child:

89. i. JOEL SANDERS⁵ EARLES was born on 05 Jun 1842 in Windsor Twp, Lawrence County, Ohio, USA. He died on 16 Mar 1908 in Andrew, Iowa, USA. He married ANNA SOPHIA WHITEMAN. She was born on 29 May 1842 in St. Louis County, Missouri, USA. She died on 02 Jul 1918 in Maquoketa, Jackson County, Iowa, USA.
51. **WILLIAM D.⁴ EARLS** (John Minton³ Earles, Obediah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1821 in Warren County, North Carolina, USA. He married Amanda Temperence Perry on 24 Oct 1852 in Franklin County, North Carolina, USA. She was born about 1832.

William D. Earls and Amanda Temperence Perry had the following child:

- i. SARAH⁵ EARLS.

52. **MATTHEW⁴ EARLS** (Samuel William³, Obediah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1819 in South Carolina, USA. He died between 1850-1851 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He married Mary Polly Capps, daughter of William Rogers Capps and Lucy Fly on 16 Jun 1840 in Carroll County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 31 Mar 1821 in Tennessee, USA. She died in Jul 1851 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Matthew Earls:

Generation 4 (con't)

Notes from Joe W. Stout on Matthew Earls, son of Samuel William Earls:
Matthew and Mary Earls were subscribers to the Meridian school located just east of the Meridian Church.

SCHOOL CONTRACT

Weakley County, Tennessee January 15th, 1848

An article of agreement made and entered into between Bright Grooms of the one part and the undersigners of the other part witnesseth. That the Said Grooms on his part to teach a school at what ever place may be designated by the subscribers in the District: and a house made comfortable for a school house. The said Grooms agrees to teach spelling, reading, writing, and arithmetic for the term of nine months, five days a week and to give due attention to said school and as far as possible keep good order in school.

And we the undersigners on our part agree to prepare the house and make it fit for a school house with suitable seats and writing bench or table and to furnish such books as the said Grooms may think best calculated to advance his students and to furnish plenty of good fire wood at the school house to keep up fires as may be needed during the school, and we further agree to board the said Grooms among our selves for the said term and to pay him seven dollars and fifty cents for each scholar assigned which will be due at the end of the school. The school to commence whenever the house is made ready if a sufficient number of scholars be assigned and all loss time to be made up at the end of the school.

Names of Subscribers

Cyrus Perry Nathan Ray
Mathy Earls John Cantrell
Mary Earls Isaac Galey
Anderson Crabtree Isaac Pipkins
Henry Hill

Rules of School

- 1st; There shall be no profane swearing, coming to, while at or going from school
- 2nd There must be no boxing, Wrestling or climbing of trees.
- 3rd There must be no giving of nick names.
- 4th Boys and girls must not play together.
- 5th There must be no tattle tailing from school.
- 6th No scholar must take or use the book of another without leave.

I am interested in finding more information about the Samuel EARLS family who arrived in Weakley with an occupant entry dated 1834. He died later that year. Also interested in Matthew EARLS, a confederate prisoner of Rock Island, Il. dying there in 1864. Part of the 28th regiment company G.
Cathy Wentworth
dwent@dave-world.net
Submitted on Sat Dec 26 15:50:10 EST 1998

Notes for Mary Polly Capps:

Notes from Joe W. Stout on Mary Polly Capps, wife of Matthew Earls, son of Samuel William Earls:

Mary Capps, known to her family as "Polly Penny", was born on March 31, 1821, probably in what soon would become Carroll County, Tennessee. Mary Capps was the first daughter born to William Rogers Capps and Lucy Fly. She was names after her father's mother, Mary "Polly" Rogers. She married Mathew Earls in Carroll County, Tennessee, on June 16, 1840. Mathew was the son of Samuel and Mary Earls, who migrated to West Tennessee from South Carolina. Mathew was born in August 1819 in South Carolina.

Generation 4 (con't)

Mathew Earls and his mother Mary Earls were instrumental in forming the Meridian School in 1848 in Weakley County. Both of their names appear on a contract dated January 15, 1848, that established the school. Bright Grooms, the son of Stephen Herring Grooms, served as schoolmaster.

Mary and Mathew Earls had five children. Their fourth child died as an infant about the same time Mary's mother Lucy Fly died in 1849. Mary also lost her father William Rogers Capps in January 1851. Soon after this, an epidemic of some sort gripped the Capps and Earls Families. There is no record of what took their lives. Some possibilities are smallpox, typhoid, or a virus of some sort. Mary "Polly Penny" Capps as well as her infant son James Monroe Earls died in July 1851. The 1860 Mortality Schedule of Tennessee lists James Monroe Earls cause of death as "inflammation of the bowels." Mathew Earls passed away two months later in September 1851. All three are buried in the Meridian Church Cemetery.

The fate of Elizabeth Earls is unknown. After the deaths of Mary "Polly Penny" Capps and Mathew Earls, John L. Earls and Alfred Earls (Mathew's brothers) became legal guardians of the two known remaining children, William Henry Earls and Mary Jane Earls. The two children appear on the 1860 census records of John Earls in Weakley County. Mary Jane Earls later went on to live with her grandmother Mary Earls. Mary Jane Earls died in 1913 and is buried next to her grandmother in Meridian Cemetery. The fate of William Henry Earls is also unknown after his being taken in by his uncle.

Weakley County, Tennessee
County Court Records
November Term 1854

This day Alfred Earls petition in open court to be appointed guardian for the minor heirs of Mathew Earls, deceased, and the court being satisfied that said Alfred Earls is a suitable person for said guardianship thereof, thereupon the said Earls came into open court and entered into bond in the penal sum of \$3,000 conditioned as the law directs with D.V. Alexander and Robert Moseley, Jr. as his securities which bond was received by the court and he duly qualified as guardian of said minor heirs thereof.

January Term 1855

This day Alfred Earls petition in open court to be appointed guardian for the minor heir of Mathew Earls, dec'd, and the court being satisfied that said Earls is a suitable person for said guardianship of said minor heir thereof, thereupon the said Earls came into open court and entered into bond in the penal sum of \$800 conditional as the law directs Stephen Pate as his security which bond was received by the court and he duly qualified as the law directs. April Term 1856

This day the Court appointed John L. Earls guardian of William H. Earls, a minor heir of Mathew Earls, dec'd. Thereupon the said John L. Earls came into Court and entered into bond in the penal sum of \$1,000 conditioned as the law directs with Levi F. Stout, Alfred Earls, and B.G. Ezzell as his securities which bond was received by the Court and he duly qualified.

NOTE: Alfred Earls and John L. Earls were the brothers of Mathew Earls.

CENSUS RECORDS OF MARY CAPPES EARLS AND FAMILY

1850 Weakley County, Tennessee

Name	Age	Birthplace
Earls, Mathew	26	S.C.
Mary	25	Tenn.
Elizabeth	8	Tenn.
Mary	7	Tenn.
Henry	3	Tenn.

Generation 4 (con't)

1860 Weakley County, Tennessee

Name	Age	Occupation	Property	Value
Earls, John	26			
Martha	20			
Tom	3			
Mary	1			
Mary Earls	16	boarding		\$100
William	12	indwelling		\$100

NOTE: The child listed as "William" and the one listed as "Henry" are both William Henry Earls. The 1860 Census shows John L. Earls as guardian of Mary Earls and William Henry Earls after the death of their parents Mathew Earls and Mary "Polly Penny" Capps.

MARRIAGE RECORD OF MARY "POLLY PENNY" CAPPS AND MATHEW EARLS CARROLL COUNTY, TENNESSEE

Matthew Earls and Mary Polly Capps had the following children:

90. i. ELIZABETH⁵ EARLS was born between Sep 1839-1842 in Tennessee, USA. She married Samuel P. Smithson about 1855. He was born in Jan 1835 in Virginia, USA.
 - ii. MARY EARLS was born in 1843. She died in 1913.
 - iii. WILLIAM H. EARLS was born on 25 Dec 1844. He died on 03 Sep 1845.
 - iv. HENRY EARLS was born in 1847.
 - v. INFANT EARLS was born in 1848.
 - vi. JAMES MONROE EARLS was born on 02 Apr 1851. He died about Jul 1851.
-
53. **ALFRED⁴ EARLS** (Samuel William³, Obediah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 23 Aug 1821 in South Carolina, USA. He died on 10 Oct 1888 in Tennessee, USA. He married Nancy M. Hays about 1841 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 13 Jan 1823 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 16 Apr 1894.

Alfred Earls and Nancy M. Hays had the following children:

- i. ALFRED G.⁵ EARLS was born between 05 Jul 1835-1840. He died on 21 Feb 1857.
- ii. WILLIAM HAYS EARLS was born in 1844. He died in 1845.
- iii. MARTHA EARLS was born in 1846.
91. iv. JOHN DANIEL EARLS was born between 07 Aug 1847-1848. He died on 20 Apr 1913 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He married Susan Emily Phepps on 29 Apr 1873 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 12 Jan 1861.

Generation 4 (con't)

92. v. ABRAHAM L. EARLS was born in Oct 1850 in Tennessee, USA. He married Martha M. Cook on 27 May 1874 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in Mar 1851 in Tennessee, USA.
93. vi. MARY ELLEN EARLS was born between 1853-1855 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She died in 1942 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She married TAYLOR R. RICHMOND. He was born in 1851.
- vii. EVALINE EARLS was born in 1854.
- viii. JAMES M. EARLS was born on 18 Jun 1859. He died on 25 Jun 1859.
- ix. ETHELBERT A. EARLS was born in 1860.
- x. SAMUEL A. EARLS was born on 25 Jun 1863. He died on 30 Sep 1864.
94. xi. THOMAS M. EARLS was born on 24 Jul 1866. He died on 06 Nov 1936. He married Hattie Ann Unknown about 1899. She was born on 16 Feb 1872.
54. **ANNA⁴ EARLS** (Samuel William³, Obediah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 20 Nov 1825 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. She died on 30 Mar 1891 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She married Levi Stout on 12 Jun 1843 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He was born in 1820 in North Carolina, USA. He died on 18 May 1908 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA.
- Levi Stout and Anna Earls had the following children:
- i. JOHN WILLIAM⁵ STOUT was born on 19 Oct 1844 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 13 Nov 1917 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) ANNIE BYERS about 25 May 1906. She was born in Oct 1864. He married (2) MARY S. GALEY on 10 Nov 1867 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 23 Aug 1845 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 26 Feb 1903 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA.
- ii. M. ELLEN STOUT was born on 21 Oct 1845 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 10 Nov 1904 in Gleason, Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She married (1) H. C. READ on 27 Nov 1872 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She married J. R. PARKER. He was born on 10 Aug 1830.
- iii. MARTHA A. STOUT was born about 1846 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She died in 1897. She married Daniel Chambers Galey on 23 Dec 1862 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He was born in 1833.
- iv. HENRY STOUT was born about 1846. He died before 1850.
- v. SAMUEL F. STOUT was born about 1847 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He died in 1915 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA.
- vi. SUSAN C. STOUT was born about 1857 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She died in 1890. She married JOHN A. WHICKER. He was born in May 1851 in North Carolina, USA.
- vii. SOLOMON STOUT was born about 1857.
- viii. GRANVILLE MONROE STOUT was born in 1860 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He died in 1942 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He married Nancy Ann Ray on 27 Nov 1883 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in 1860.

Generation 4 (con't)

- ix. DANIEL STOUT was born about 1863 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He died before 1910.
 - x. THOMAS HARMON STOUT was born in Sep 1867. He died about 1950. He married Nancy E. Carlton on 21 Feb 1888 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in Aug 1873.
55. **JOHN C.⁴ MCDANIEL** (Fred³, Sarah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 17 Feb 1817 in Marlboro County, South Carolina, USA. He died on 14 Jul 1899 in Louisiana, USA. He married **CLARISSA COTTINGHAM**.

John C. McDaniel and Clarissa Cottingham had the following children:

- i. LUCY⁵ MCDANIEL was born in 1840.
 - ii. SARAH MCDANIEL was born in 1842.
 - iii. SILAS MCDANIEL was born in 1848.
 - iv. JOHN B. MCDANIEL was born in 1851.
 - v. JAMES MCDANIEL was born in 1854.
 - vi. HENRY MCDANIEL was born in 1856.
 - vii. CHARLES MCDANIEL was born in 1858.
56. **CATHERINE⁴ EARLS** (Wyatt³, Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in Feb 1810 in Kentucky, USA. She died about 1865 in Texas, USA. She married Meredith Followell on 18 Jun 1833 in Indiana, USA. He was born about 1798 in Kentucky, USA. He died about 1876 in Texas, USA.

Meredith Followell and Catherine Earls had the following children:

- i. MAHALIA JANE⁵ FOLLOWELL was born on 15 May 1832 in Indiana, USA. She died on 27 Jun 1879 in Missouri, USA. She married Benjamin Franklin Dennison about 1849 in Missouri, USA. He died date Unknown.
- ii. MOSES FOLLOWELL was born in Oct 1833 in Indiana, USA. He died in Texas, USA. He married MARY BAKER. She died date Unknown.
- iii. LOVICA FOLLOWELL was born about 1835 in Indiana, USA. She died date Unknown.
- iv. HANAH FOLLOWELL was born about 1837 in Indiana, USA. She died after 1920 in Texas, USA.
- v. FRANCES FOLLOWELL was born about 1840 in Missouri, USA. She died date Unknown.
- vi. MARION FRANKLIN FOLLOWELL was born on 16 Feb 1845. He died on 14 May 1918 in Texas, USA. He married Louisiana on 04 Apr 1869 in Texas, USA. She died date Unknown.
- vii. GABRIEL FRANCES FOLLOWELL was born on 22 Nov 1846 in Missouri, USA. He died on 19 Nov 1930 in Texas, USA. He married Margaret McCoy about 1870 in Texas, USA. She died date Unknown.
- viii. LUCINDA FOLLOWELL was born in Mar 1850 in Kentucky, USA. She died date

Generation 4 (con't)

Unknown.

- ix. JOHN MEREDITH FOLLOWELL was born on 14 Nov 1853 in Kentucky, USA. He died on 24 Jan 1927 in Texas, USA. He married MARY M. She died date Unknown.

57. **LEONARD⁴ EARLS** (Wyatt³, Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 29 Dec 1811 in Kentucky, USA. He died on 15 Feb 1887 in Arkansas, USA. He married (1) **SUSANNAH BAKER** on 17 Oct 1833. She died date Unknown. He married (2) **ALAFORE BROWN** on 29 Apr 1865 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. She was born about 1833 in Tennessee, USA. She died on 14 Jul 1883 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA.

Leonard Earls and Susannah Baker had the following child:

- i. WILLIAM JAMES⁵ EARLS was born on 29 Aug 1834 in Morgan County, Indiana, USA. He died on 01 Jan 1917 in LeFore County, Oklahoma, USA. He married Malinda Catherine Skaggs about 1852 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. She was born in Jun 1832 in Morgan County, Indiana, USA. She died on 17 Nov 1908 in LeFore County, Oklahoma, USA.

Leonard Earls and Alafore Brown had the following children:

- ii. MARY M. EARLS was born about 1866 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. She died about 1960 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. She married E. C. Law on 28 Sep 1884 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. He died date Unknown.
- iii. CHARLES H. EARLS was born about 1868 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. He died about 1958 in Sharp County, Arkansas, USA. He married Ethel Hankins on 03 Jul 1896 in Sharp County, Arkansas, USA. She was born in Aug 1878 in Sharp County, Arkansas, USA. She died in Sharp County, Arkansas, USA.
- iv. WILEY ALLEN P. EARLS was born on 03 Mar 1870 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. He died on 21 Jun 1961 in Little Rock, Arkansas, USA.
- v. ALVIS MONROE EARLS was born on 06 Jun 1873 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. He died in Aug 1899 in Sharp County, Arkansas, USA.
- vi. GRANT EARLS was born on 23 Nov 1874 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. He died about 1964 in Sharp County, Arkansas, USA.
- vii. LEETA MIRA EARLS was born on 04 Jun 1876 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. She died about 1970 in Oklahoma. She married John Smith about 1896. He was born in 1856. He died in 1909.
58. **WILLIS⁴ EARLS** (Wyatt³, Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1818 in Green County, Kentucky, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Anne Long on 21 Aug 1834 in Monroe County, Indiana, USA. She was born about 1819 in Monroe County, Indiana, USA. She died date Unknown.

Willis Earls and Anne Long had the following children:

- i. ANDREW⁵ EARLS was born about 1836 in Monroe County, Indiana, USA. He died date Unknown.
- ii. JAMES EARLS was born about 1838 in Brown County, Indiana, USA. He died date Unknown.
- iii. LUCINDA EARLS was born about 1840 in Brown County, Indiana, USA. She died date Unknown.

Generation 4 (con't)

- iv. ELIZABETH EARLS was born about 1845 in Brown County, Indiana, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - v. SUSAN EARLS was born about 1847 in Marion County, Arkansas, USA. She died date Unknown.
59. **CHARLES⁴ EARLS** (Wyatt³, Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1824 in Monroe County, Indiana, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Mariana about 1847. She was born about 1828. She died date Unknown.

Charles Earls and Mariana had the following children:

- i. DAVID⁵ EARLS was born about 1847.
 - ii. MEREDITH EARLS was born about 1849.
60. **JESSE⁴ EARLS** (Wyatt³, Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 15 Mar 1834 in Monroe County, Indiana, USA. He died on 06 Jan 1876 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. He married Mary Elizabeth Sappenfield, daughter of Dave Sappenfield and Rebecca Hoosier about 1856 in Pulaski County, Missouri, USA. She was born on 20 Feb 1842 in Monroe County, Indiana, USA. She died about 1893 in Texas County, Missouri, USA.

Jesse Earls and Mary Elizabeth Sappenfield had the following children:

- i. DANIEL WEBSTER⁵ EARLS was born on 01 Apr 1857 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. He died about 1937 in Mulberry, Arkansas, USA.
- ii. JACOB EARLS was born on 30 Oct 1859 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Rachel Caroline Maine on 05 May 1878 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. She died date Unknown.
- iii. MARGARET ELIZABETH EARLS was born on 24 Nov 1863 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. She died on 18 May 1898 in Johnson County, Oklahoma, USA.
- iv. LEWIS WASHINGTON EARLS was born on 24 Nov 1865 in Independence City, Arkansas, USA. He died in Jun 1946 in Elgin, Oklahoma, USA. He married SARAH FRANCIS LAW. She was born on 10 Nov 1868 in Perry County, Indiana, USA. She died on 21 Apr 1953 in Santa Clara County, California, USA.
- v. SERLY LUCYNDA EARLS was born on 09 Oct 1869. She died date Unknown.
- vi. SHIRREL MITCHELL EARLS was born on 22 Sep 1875 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. He died on 17 Apr 1936 in Atoka County, Oklahoma, USA. He married Sarah Frances Starling about 1904 in Spur, Texas, USA. She was born about 1887 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. She died about 1952 in Atoka County, Oklahoma, USA.
- vii. JOSEPH SIRE BRADFORD EARLS was born on 22 Sep 1875 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. He died on 09 Apr 1960 in San Diego, California, USA. He married (1) MAHALIA ELIZABETH MANTOOTH on 24 Apr 1906 in Arkansas, USA. She was born about 1880 in Texas County, Missouri, USA. She died on 26 Oct 1918 in Mushmatah County, Oklahoma, USA. He married (2) PEARL DICKERSON on 30 May 1919 in Antlers, Oklahoma, USA. She was born on 30 Nov 1903 in Stephens County, Oklahoma, USA. She died on 06 May 1980 in Rockwall County, Texas, USA.
- viii. JIMMY EARLS.

Generation 4 (con't)

61. **ANDREW JACKSON⁴ EARLS** (Wyatt³, Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 15 Mar 1841 in Phelps County, Missouri, USA. He died in Jun 1916 in LeFore County, Oklahoma, USA. He married Sarah M. McGee about 1868 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. She was born in Apr 1852 in Ozark County, Missouri, USA. She died about 1915 in LeFore County, Oklahoma, USA.

Andrew Jackson Earls and Sarah M. McGee had the following children:

- i. **MARY JANE⁵ EARLS** was born about 1869 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. She died on 03 Mar 1949 in Carlsbad, New Mexico, USA. She married Henry Clay Watts about 1899. He was born on 06 Dec 1852 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. He died in Jun 1926 in Monroe, Oklahoma, USA.
 - ii. **WILLIAM ALFRED EARLS** was born in Nov 1871 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. He died about 1946.
 - iii. **MARTHA CAROLINE EARLS** was born on 28 Aug 1874 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. She died on 08 Mar 1961 in Heavner, Oklahoma, USA. She married John Roberts on 18 Sep 1892 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. He was born on 29 Mar 1873 in LeFore County, Oklahoma, USA. He died on 25 Mar 1947 in Heavner, Oklahoma, USA.
 - iv. **JULIE ANN EARLS** was born in Aug 1878 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - v. **JOHN R. EARLS** was born in Mar 1880 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Bertie A. Lord on 29 Sep 1905 in LeFore County, Oklahoma, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - vi. **DAVID J. EARLS** was born on 18 Sep 1885 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. He died on 01 May 1959 in LeFore County, Oklahoma, USA.
 - vii. **CAROLINE BELL EARLS** was born on 17 Apr 1888 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. She died date Unknown. She married John Harvey Lord on 06 Nov 1904 in LeFore County, Oklahoma, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - viii. **REBECCA EARLS** was born in Feb 1891 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - ix. **LONZO EARLS** was born in Feb 1894 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - x. **ALBERT EARLS** was born on 02 Apr 1895 in Baxter County, Arkansas, USA. He died on 30 Oct 1978 in Heavner, Oklahoma, USA.
62. **NEOMA⁴ EARLS** (Wyatt³, Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 04 Apr 1850 in Marion County, Arkansas, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Daniel Larbarger about 1872 in Marion County, Arkansas, USA. He was born about 1844 in Marion County, Arkansas, USA. He died date Unknown.
- Daniel Larbarger and Neoma Earls had the following child:
- i. **MARY ELIZABETH⁵ LARBARGER** was born about 1874. She died date Unknown. She married **DAVID HENRY GRAVES**. He died date Unknown.
63. **JOHN⁴ EARLS** (Frederick³ Jr., Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1828 in Roane County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Rhoda G. Grayson about 1848 in Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1830 in Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.

Generation 4 (con't)

John Earls and Rhoda G. Grayson had the following children:

- i. SARAH⁵ EARLS was born about 1849. She died date Unknown.
- ii. NANCY EARLS was born about 1852. She died date Unknown.
- iii. ELIZABETH EARLS was born about 1856. She died date Unknown.

64. **PLEASANT⁴ EARLS** (Frederick³ Jr., Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1831 in Jackson County, Alabama, USA. He died between Sep-29 Dec 1895 in Peace Valley, Howell County, Missouri, USA. He married Sarah Brown about 1859 in Jackson County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1828 in Alabama, USA. She died in 1875 in Clay County, Tennessee, USA.

Pleasant Earls and Sarah Brown had the following children:

- i. JAMES FREDERICK⁵ EARLS was born on 02 Sep 1860 in Gainesboro, Jackson County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 15 Nov 1923 in Beedeville, Jackson County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) SARAH ELIZABETH HUFF on 10 Jul 1887 in Burkesville, Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She was born on 10 May 1865 in Kettle, Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 21 May 1922 in Beedeville, Jackson County, Tennessee, USA. He married (2) ANGELINE RUTH PENEKOST on 15 Mar 1877 in Clay County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 20 Nov 1860 in Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 20 Oct 1886 in Clay County, Tennessee, USA.
- ii. WILLIAM SAMUEL EARLS was born on 20 Aug 1862 in Gainesboro, Jackson County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Nancy Wright on 09 Aug 1885 in Burkesville, Cumberland County, Kentucky, USA. She was born about 1866. She died date Unknown.

65. **MARY CATHERINE⁴ EARLS** (Frederick³ Jr., Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 10 May 1836 in Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 06 Apr 1926 in Annette, Parker County, Texas, USA. She married (1) **HENRY WOOD** in Oct 1856 in Marion County, Tennessee, USA. He was born about 1830 in Marion County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 19 Sep 1863 in Battle of Chicamauga, Tennessee, USA. She met **UNKNOWN CROW**.

Notes for Mary Catherine Earls:

per Carlene Murray, rootsweb.com:

Mary and Henry had a farm near South Pittsburg, Tenn. When the Civil War came to their Area, Henry enlisted. The home was burned by Union soldiers and Mary lived with friends and relatives until after Henry's death and until she married (?) a Mr. Crow. They lived in DeKalb Co., Ala. where two daughters were born. In 1870 census, Henry (Mary's son) was living with a Smith family in Marion Co. Since both of the daughters born to Mary and Mr. Crow went by the last name of Wood, it is questionable that they were ever married. In the 1880's Mary returned to Tennessee and again went by the name of Wood and finished raising her family.

Mary Catherine came to Texas in 1895 (she was 60 yr. old) with her daughter's family, Martin and Mary Etta Smith. The long train ride ended at Brazos, Texas, near the Parker-Palo Pinto Counties line. Here to welcome them was Mary's eldest son, Alex Wood and his family.

Mary lived with son, Alex, on Silver Creek at times, but most of her remaining years she lived with daughter, Mary Etta and the Smith family on the Cotten-Rider farm on the Clear Fork near Annetta. Mary received a widow's pension for Henry Wood's service to the Confederate Army. She died in 1926 and was buried at the Annetta cemetery.

Henry Wood and Mary Catherine Earls had the following children:

95. i. ALEXANDER⁵ WOOD was born in Aug 1858 in South Pittsburgh, Marion County, Tennessee, USA. He died in 1919 in Montgomery County, Arkansas, USA. He

Generation 4 (con't)

married ALICE PRUITT. She was born in 1860 in North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown in Arkansas, USA.

- ii. JOHN WOOD was born about 1860 in Pittsburg, Marion County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 27 Aug 1900 in Galveston, Galveston County, Texas, USA.
- iii. HENRY WOOD JR. was born about 1862 in Pittsburg, Marion County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1878.
- iv. NANCY ANN WOOD was born about 1863. She died date Unknown. She married HENRY MILLER. He died date Unknown.

Unknown Crow and Mary Catherine Earls had the following children:

- i. SARAH JANE⁵ CROW was born in 1872. She died date Unknown. She married Thomas Troxtel in 1889 in Dekalb County, Alabama, USA. He died date Unknown.
- ii. MARY ETTA CROW was born in 1874. She died date Unknown. She married Martin VanBuren Smith in 1889 in Dekalb County, Alabama, USA. He died date Unknown.

Generation 5

66. **NANCY⁵ PEMBERTON** (Mary Ellendar⁴ Earle, Bennett³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle, George). She died date Unknown. She married **LEWIS REECE RIGGS**. He died date Unknown.

Lewis Reece Riggs and Nancy Pemberton had the following child:

- i. GEORGE BENNETT⁶ RIGGS was born on 08 Apr 1890. He died in Aug 1969. He married ADRIN SNYDER. She was born on 05 May 1900. She died in Feb 1988.

67. **JOHN O. BURTON⁵ EARLES** (Allen⁴, Bennett³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1829 in Cape Girardeau County, Missouri, USA. He died date Unknown.

John O. Burton Earles had the following child:

96. i. STEPHEN A. DOUGLAS⁶ EARLES was born in Mar 1861 in Jackson County, Alabama, USA. He died date Unknown.

68. **PLEASANT ALEXANDER 'P. A.'⁵ EARLS** (Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 05 Apr 1823 in White County, Tennessee, USA (possibly Warren County). He died on 01 Mar 1915 in Vernon, Wilbarger County, Texas, USA. He married Mary Frances Chastain, daughter of John Chastain and Elizabeth Bottoms about 1845 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in Nov 1825 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 05 Feb 1902 in Ennis, Ellis County, Texas, USA.

Notes for Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.' Earls:

1850 Census of Warren County, Tennessee
District 4; Page 32-B; Household #424; Family #424
Enumeration Date: September 25, 1850

Martin Earls, Head of Household; 48; Male; Farmer; real estate: 300; Birthplace: SC

Nancy Earls, 44; Female, Birthplace: NC

Alexander Earls, age 24; Male; Farmer; Birthplace: Tennessee

Mary Earls, age 22; Female; Birthplace: Tennessee, Rd: 1/1

Richmond Earls, 16; Male; Farmer; Birthplace: Tennessee; Sch: 1/1

William Earls, age 4; Male; Birthplace: Tennessee

Catherine Earls, age 2; Female; Birthplace: Tennessee

Martha J. Earls, age 11/12; Female; Birthplace: Tennessee

Generation 5 (con't)

Pleasant Alexander and Mary Frances Earls are living with Martin and Nancy Earls at the time of the 1850 Census. Also their three eldest children: William, Catherine, and Martha J.

1860 Federal Census, Warren County, TN, Index:

Earls, Alxr., 36, M (male), W (white), PG-FAM P135-06, FILE NAME pg0121

Earls, Mary, 32, F, W, P135-06, pg0121

Earls, William, 13, M, W, P135-06, pg0121

Earls, Cathrine, 11, F, W, P135-06, pg0121

Earls, Martha, 10, F, W, P135-06, pg0121

Earls, Saml., 8, M, W, P135-06, pg0121

Earls, Frances, 5, F, W, P135-06, pg0121

Earls, Tilletha, 3, F, W, P135-06, pg0121

Earls, Charles, 4/12, M, W, P135-06, pg0121

1860 Census of Warren County, Tennessee

District 4; Page 474-A

Enumeration Date: August 1, 1860

Household #995; Family #995

Alex Earls, age 36; Male; White; Occupation: Farmer; real estate: 2000; personal property: 200;

Birthplace: TN; Post Office: McMinnville

Mary Earls, age 32; Female; White; HK (house keeper); birthplace: TN

William Earls, age 13; Male; White; birthplace: TN

Catherine Earls, age 11; Female; White; birthplace: TN

Martha Earls, age 10; Female; White; birthplace: TN

Saml Earls, age 8; Male; White; birthplace: TN

Francis Earls, age 5; Female; White; birthplace: TN

Charles Earls, age 4/12, Male, White; birthplace: TN

Tellitha Earls, age 3; Female; White; birthplace: TN

Starkey Earls, age 3; Female; White; birthplace: TN

Nancy Earls, age 53, Female, White; HK; birthplace: NC

National Archives, Washington, D.C.:

per: nps.gov, Civil War Soldiers & Sailors:

Film Number - M231 roll - 13

P. A. Earls, 16th Tennessee Infantry; Rank - Private

16th Infantry Regiment was organized in June 1861, at Camp Harris, Tennessee, with 952 officers and men. Its companies were drawn from the counties of DeKalb, Coffee, Warren, Putnam, and White. Sent to Virginia, the unit was active in Lee's Cheat Mountain Campaign and later moved to South Carolina, Georgia, Alabama, Mississippi, then Kentucky. After fighting at Perrville, it was assigned to M.J. Wright's, Maney's, and Palmer's Brigade, Army of Tennessee. The regiment participated in the campaigns of the army from Murfreesboro to Atlanta, endured Hood's winter operations, and saw action in North Carolina. It reported 199 casualties at Perryville and lost fifty-two percent of the 402 engaged at Murfreesboro. Of the 242 at Chickamauga, twenty-eight percent were disabled and in December, 1863, it totaled 212 men and 157 arms. The unit surrendered on April 26, 1865, its field officers were Colonels David M. Donnell and John H. Savage; Lieutenant Colonels Daniel T. Brown and Thomas B. Murray; and Majors Patrick H. Coffee, Henry H. Faulkner, Joseph Goodbar, and Ben. Randals.

from the Tennessee GenWeb Project:

16th TENNESSEE INFANTRY REGIMENT

Organized June 1861; reorganized May 1862; formed Companies "F" and "K", 1st Consolidated Tennessee Infantry Regiment April 9, 1865; paroled at Greensboro, North Carolina May 1, 1865.

FIELD OFFICERS

Colonels--John H. Savage, David M. Donnell.

Generation 5 (con't)

Lieutenant Colonels--Thomas B. Murray, David M. Donnell, Daniel T. Brown.

Majors--Joseph Goodbar, P.H. Coffee, Henry H. Faulkner, Ben Randals.

Most of the company letters were changed when the regiment was reorganized in 1862. In the list below, the letters used after the reorganization are shown, with the prior numbers indicated.

CAPTAINS

L.N. Savage, Gid L. Talley, Co."A". Men from Smithville, DeKalb County.

C.C. Brewer, J.H.L. Duncan, E.W. Walker, Co. "B", formerly "E". Men from Manchester, Coffee County. Some from Grundy County.

David M. Donnell, D.C. Spurlock, J.L. Thompson, Co. "C", formerly "E". Men from Warren County.

P.H. Coffee, John G. Lambuth, F.M. York, Co. "D". Men from Warren County. A number of men from this company later enlisted in Co. "I", 4th (Starnes') Cavalry.

Thomas B. Murray, J.J. Womack, J.K.P. Webb, Co. "E", formerly "H". Men from Warren County.

H.H. Dillard, John B. Vance, W.W. Baldwin, F.M. Amonet, Co. "F", formerly "K". "The Highlanders". Men from Putnam County.

P.C. Shields, A.T. Fisher, Adrian Fiske, Co. "G", formerly "B". Men from White and DeKalb Counties.

L.H. Meadows, W.G. Etter, James M. Parks, Co. "H", formerly "G". Men from Irving College, Warren County.

Harman York, Ben Randals, James Worthington, Co. "I". Men from Van Buren County.

Daniel T. Brown, William D. Turlington,, Co. "K", formerly "C". Men from Sparta, White County.

Of the field officers, Colonel Savage resigned in February 1863. Lieutenant Colonel Murray was not re-elected, and later became major of the 22nd Tennessee Infantry Sharpshooter Battalion. Major Goodbar was not re-elected, and Major Coffee resigned in April, 1863.

The 10 companies comprising the regiment had been organized in May and June, 1861. They assembled at Camp Harris, where the regiment was organized and mustered into Confederate service. The regiment moved from Camp Harris to Camp Trousdale where the 8th Tennessee Infantry Regiment was already stationed. Here began an association which was to last throughout the war, for from this time forth, the 8th and 16th Tennessee Infantry Regiments were always in the same brigade, under various brigade commanders, and with various other regiments. For details of the brigade assignments, and brigade components, see the history of the 8th Tennessee Infantry Regiment. At Camp Trousdale, the 16th Regiment was reported with 952 men armed with flintlock muskets.

The following account of the movement of the regiment during the early part of the war is taken from the reports of Captain C. C. Brewer, of Company "B": "This company left Manchester May 21, 1861, to Camp Harris May 22, mustered May 23, left May 26, arriving at Camp Trousdale May 27. Left July 22 for Virginia, via Gallatin, Nashville, Chattanooga, Knoxville, to Bristol. Thence via Abingdon and Lynchburg to Huntersville, Virginia, arriving August 8, 1861, where the regiment was assigned to the brigade of the Brigadier General Daniel S. Donelson. The march from Hillsboro, Virginia, to Huntersville was on foot for forty miles.

The balance of the trip was by rail.

"Left Huntersville September 6, arrived at Valley Mountain, General Loring's headquarters, September 9, a march of 25 miles. September 10, our brigade marched to Stewart's Run, where we captured 51 men and killed three to five. All pickets next morning opposite enemies (sic) fortifications, and while retreating from our position, and while our regiment was entering a hollow known as Bear Run, our rearguard was attacked by enemy numbering 100 to 200. Here we took 16 prisoners and killed or wounded 19 to 24, only losing one man. After which marched to Valley Mountain, thence to Marlin Bottom, thence to Big Sewell Mountain, arriving September 29, and within one and a half miles of the enemy. On night of October 6, enemy evacuated their positions. Left October 27. The march from Valley Mountain to Big Sewell and back 160 miles."

The move to Valley Mountain was part of what is generally called the Cheat Mountain Campaign, which ended ingloriously. Brewer's next report is dated February 28, 1862, at Pocotaligo, South Carolina. Donelson's Brigade had been ordered to South Carolina in December, 1861, to reinforce Major General John C. Pemberton. No action of consequence took place here and on April 10,

Generation 5 (con't)

General Lee requested Pemberton to send Donelson's brigade to Corinth, Mississippi. Brewer's reports take up the story: "Left Grahamsville, South Carolina April 10, 1862, by rail to Charleston, South Carolina, to Augusta, Georgia to Atlanta, to Dalton, back to Atlanta, to Montgomery, Alabama, by steamer to Mobile, Alabama, rail to Corinth, Mississippi, arriving April 26, 1862." This is a typical example of the circuitous routes by which it was necessary to move troops.

A report from Company "E" takes up the story: "Our regiment had a heavy skirmish north of Corinth May 28, 1862. On May 29, we marched all night, and late into the morning. In the evening of June 1, we resumed our March, marching all night, and all next day, in almost famishing condition, without making any halt. Arrived Tupelo, after some temporary stops, June 10, much worn and fatigued, after march of fifty miles."

From Tupelo, the regiment moved to Chattanooga, where the report from Company "E" continues: "Left Chattanooga September, 1862 into Kentucky via Gainsboro, Tennessee. Captured 5000 men at Munfordsville, Kentucky. Then to Perryville, where we fought a battle. Retreated from Kentucky through Cumberland Gap to Knoxville, to Chattanooga, to Tullahoma, to Murfreesboro, fought battle of Murfreesboro, to Shelbyville where now stationed December 31, 1862."

Thus laconically, the report dismisses the Battles of Perryville, October 8, 1862, where the regiment suffered extremely heavy losses. At Perryville the 16th suffered 199 casualties. At Murfreesboro, out of a total 402 engaged, they had 207 casualties. After the Battle of Murfreesboro, Colonel Savage resigned and D.M. Donnell became colonel. Daniel T. Brown became lieutenant colonel and H.H. Faulkner major, to replace P.H. Coffee, who resigned because of ill health.

The regiment spent the winter and spring of 1862 around Tullahoma and Shelbyville, leaving Tullahoma July 1, 1863 and arriving Chattanooga July 7. It was stationed in the vicinity of Chattanooga until the Battles of Chickamunga and Missionary Ridge. At Chickamunga the brigade had 487 casualties, of which 68 were from the 16th Regiment. At Missionary Ridge the 16th reported nine casualties. On December 14, 1863, the regiment reported 157 effectives out of 212 present.

After these battles the regiment remained in winter quarters at Dalton, Georgia, except for one brief expedition in February in which it was part of a force started to reinforce General Leonidas Polk in Mississippi, but which was recalled upon reaching Demopolis, Alabama.

No company or regimental reports were round after April 1864, but the regiment shared the fate of the Army of Tennessee from the resumption of hostilities in May 1864, through the Battle of Bentonville, in North Carolina in March 1865. On December 10, 1864, after the Battle of Franklin, the 8th, 16th and 28th Tennessee Infantry Regiments were consolidated into one field organization under the command of Colonel John H. Anderson of the 8th Tennessee. In the final reorganization of General Joseph E. Johnston's Army, the 16th formed Companies "F" and "K" of the First Consolidated Tennessee Infantry Regiment, commanded by Colonel Hume R. Feild, with Lieutenant Colonel Oliver A. Bradshaw, which was composed of the 1st (Field's), 6th, 8th, 9th, 16th, 27th, 28th, and 34th Tennessee Infantry Regiments, plus the 24th Tennessee Sharpshooter Battalion. This regiment was surrendered by Johnston, and paroled May 1, 1865 at Greensboro, North Carolina.

Annotated Roster

16th Infantry Infantry Regiment CSA

Copyright TNGenNet Inc. 2004

Surnames, E-L

Also see: <<http://www.tngenweb.org/civilwar/csainf/csain16.htm>>

-----*-----*-----*-----
Earls, P.A. Pvt. H CSR

Enlisted 5/18/61. At Mobile Hospital as of 4/30/62. Subsequently discharged as average 8/62.

-----*-----*-----*-----

Generation 5 (con't)

1880 Census of Warren County, Tennessee
District 5; Enumeration District 132; page 329D
Roll: T9_1283

P. A. Earls, 56; (Estimated birth year) 1824; (birth place) TN; (occupation) Farmer; (relation) self; (home in 1880) District 5, Tennessee; Married; White; Male; (father's birth place) NC; (mother's birth place) NC

Mary Earls, 56, 1824, TN, Keeping House, wife, married, female, VA, VA

Charly Earls, 19, 1861, TN, Laborer, son, single, white, male, TN, TN

John Earls, 16, 1864, TN, Laborer, son, single, white, male, TN, TN

Pheby Earls, 12, 1868, TN, At Home, daughter, single, white, female, TN, TN

Mack Earls, 11, 1869, TN, At Home, son, single, white, male, TN, TN

Nancy Earls, 76, , , Widowed, female, NC, NC

Earles/Earls of White Co. TN by Bob B. Goff

In 1900 Pleasant and his sons, Charley, Samuel, Mack, and John and their families are living in Ellis Co. Texas

1900 Federal Census; Ellis County, Texas
Justice Precinct 3 (northwest portion of the county)
Pleasant A. Earls, head
Mary, wife
John S., grand-son
Charles, grand-son

Wayne Earl, March 5, 2001; Ancestry.com

I have been at the gravesite (of Pleasant). His wife is not buried at Vernon. She died in the Ennis area in 1896, not very convenient to transfer a body that far during the times. He (Pleasant) was living in Vernon with a son at the time of death. He is buried next to Richmond Earls.

Pleasant Alexander Earls, b. April 1823, McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, d. March 1, 1915 in Vernon, Wilbarger County, Texas. He is buried at Eastview Cemetery, Vernon, Texas, next to Richmond Earls. He was living in Vernon with a son at the time of his death. His wife was Mary Frances Chastine, d. 1896, near Ennis, Texas area.

P.A. Earls and Mary Frances' children were
William
Catherine
Martha
Samuel T. Earls, b. 1852, McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee
Frances
Tabitha
Charley
John Savage
Pheby
Mack

U.S. Veterans Gravesites, ca.1775-2006 about P A Earls
www.ancestry.com

Name: P A Earls
Service Info.: PVT CONFEDERATE STATES ARMY
Birth Date: 5 Apr 1826
Death Date: 2 Mar 1915
Cemetery: Eastview Cemetery
Cemetery Address: 8271 Cr 105 South Vernon, TX 76384

Generation 5 (con't)

Pleasant Alexander Earles was a Private in the 16th Tennessee Infantry, H Company. The only information that is held by the unit other than what you already have is that: He enlisted on the 5/18/61.
Was at Mobile Hospital as of 4/30/62.
Subsequently discharged as overage 8/62.
There is a CSR.

If you have had more info on him, especially a photo, could you please send it so that it could be posted on the Regimental web-page.

If you want to find us search Google for the 16th & we are the first hit, a link wont paste on this page.

Jim Brown

<http://boards.ancestry.com/localities.northam.usa.states.tennessee.counties.warren/687/mb.ashx>

Civil War Memorial Monument, Warren County, Tennessee

<http://tngenweb.org/warrentn/cwmonument.html>

Notes for Mary Frances Chastain:

From the Warren Co., Tennessee page at Rootsweb.com:

Chastain Family Cemetery

Note:

Gravemarker readings for the Chastain Family Cemetery may be found in:

Warren County, Tennessee Cemetery Book 1. by Mrs. Almetia Cunningham and Mrs. Martha Holt, compiled and edited by Mrs. Betty M. Majors, 1993

This old family cemetery is located on the Chastain family farm, on Shellsford Road, east of McMinnville. Since the 1820s, this farm has passed down through generations of Chastains. This cemetery is typical of early private burial grounds throughout Tennessee. Unfortunately, not all of this type of cemetery have been so well maintained. Many have simply disappeared.

from Tennessee GenWeb Project:
re: Chastain Family Photo Album

Myra Elizabeth "Lib" Chastain contributed the photographs in the late 1990s. It appears that Lib Chastain was the keeper of the album. There we see some photos identified with white ink while a few were apparently identified later in ball point pen. There are questions regarding a few photos.

Lib and her brother Ed were living on the old Chastain (aka Chasteen) farm on Shellsford Road east of McMinnville. Lib died in 2003. Ed is still there with his niece and her husband. The Chastain home is one of Warren County older homes, started about 1828; it has had considerable additions since then. Lib believed that the farm was obtained from the Burleson family ca1828, however, no deed records have been found to substantiate this.

WARREN COUNTY, TN - CENSUS - 1850 Census Index
CHASTEEN 16B-18A-18B

1880 Census, Warren County, Tennessee
Mary Earls age 56 born in TN with parents in VA

possible date of death, 1896.

Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.' Earls and Mary Frances Chastain had the following children:

97. i. WILLIAM TRUSDALE⁶ EARLS was born on 02 Mar 1846 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 16 May 1909 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1)

Generation 5 (con't)

DORA COTHERN, daughter of Henry D. Cothran and Mary 'Polly' Scroggins on 12 Jan 1882 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in 1858 in North Carolina, USA. She died in Nov 1898 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (2) TENNESSEE NUNNALLY, daughter of William W. Nunnally and Martha Hobbs on 26 Dec 1870 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in 1855. She died about 1876 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (3) SAMANTHA PARALEE JONES on 28 Jan 1877 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 11 Jan 1849 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 01 Mar 1880 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (4) SOPHIA 'SOPHY' SCOTT, daughter of William Willis Scott and Matelda Dunningham Crawley on 10 Sep 1899 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 24 Nov 1866 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 12 Dec 1932 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

98. ii. CATHERINE EARLES was born on 01 Sep 1848 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 20 Apr 1923 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She married James Martin Farless on 30 Sep 1866 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 22 Nov 1848 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 17 Dec 1939 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
99. iii. MARTHA JANE EARLES was born between 06 Jun 1849-1850 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 24 Nov 1910 in North Dunlap, Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA. She married Leonidus 'Dion' Hennessee, son of Thomas Hennessee and Sarah 'Sally' Jennings on 19 Dec 1870 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 25 Mar 1844 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 25 Mar 1927 in Dunlap, Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA.
100. iv. SAMUEL THOMAS EARLS was born on 03 Nov 1851 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee. He died on 19 Oct 1929 in Garland County, Texas. He married Nancy Cruse on 16 Oct 1883 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in Mar 1864 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died in Jul 1923 in Grayson County, Texas, USA.
- v. MARY FRANCES EARLES was born about 1855 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 21 Apr 1925 in Ennis, Ellis County, Texas. She married Archie Curtis on 03 Feb 1878 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born about 1857 in Tennessee, USA. He died on 22 Sep 1944 in Ellis County, Texas, USA.
- vi. TILLETHA EARLS was born about 1857 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died before 1870 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- vii. JAMES EARLS was born in 1857 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
101. viii. CHARLES 'CHARLEY' EARLES was born in Feb 1860 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 08 Dec 1959 in Tarrant County, Texas, USA. He married (1) R. I about 1883 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 27 Feb 1855 in Virginia, USA. She died on 14 Nov 1893 in Ennis, Ellis County, Texas, USA. He married (2) MATTIE about 1895 in Ellis County, Texas, USA. She was born in Aug 1871 in Georgia, USA. She died in Texas, USA.
102. ix. JOHN SAVAGE EARLS was born on 06 Jul 1863 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 26 Sep 1953 in San Bernardino, San Bernardino County, California, USA. He married Laura Jean Hamrick, daughter of Jereboam 'Jerry' M. Hamrick and Frances (Frannie) Bouldin about 1888 in Spencer, Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 19 Jan 1872 in Spencer, Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 24 Dec 1924 in Vernon, Wilbarger County, Texas, USA.

Generation 5 (con't)

103. x. PHOEBE 'PHEBY' EARLES was born on 04 Jan 1865 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 14 Feb 1958 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She married Thomas 'Tommy' Gillentine, son of Micajah Terry 'Cager T.' Gillentine and Nancy Elizabeth Hennessee on 29 Dec 1881 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 02 Jan 1860 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 04 Jun 1924 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
104. xi. MACK FERN EARLES was born on 28 Oct 1869 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 01 Aug 1914 in Ennis, Ellis County, Texas, USA. He married Alice Eudora Harrison, daughter of Alex Harrison and Emmie Cunningham on 02 Apr 1896 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 22 Jun 1875 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 28 May 1943 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA.
69. **WILLIAM MARTIN⁵ EARLES** (Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1825 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died about 1878 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Tabitha Holder on 17 Oct 1846 in White County, Tennessee. She was born about 1828 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 30 Nov 1895 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for William Martin Earles:

1850 Census - Warren County, TN

|h# |f# |name |ag|s|occu |re |bi|d|pg |Date
|433|433|William Earls |24|m|Farmer|500|TN|4|33a|September 25, 1850

		Tabitha Earls	22	f			TN		
		Alexander Earls	3	m			TN		
		Thomas Earls	1	m			TN		

1860 Census of Warren Co., Tennessee, pg 0001

William M. Earls, age 33, Male, White
Tabitha Earls, age 30, Female, White
Alexander Earls, age 13, Male, White
Cynthia Earls, age 7, Female, White
John Earls, age 5, Male, White
Lucy Earls, age 3, Female, White
Martin Earls, age 1, Male, White
Sarah Earls, age 10, Female, White
Thomas Earls, age 11, Male, White

from Tennessee GenWeb Project:

Warren County is located in the heart of Middle Tennessee, one of the state's three "Grand Divisions." Warren County was formed in 1807 from White County. It is named for Major General Joseph Warren, patriot of the American Revolution. "Warren was one of the original Minute Men. Warren was Chairman of the Committee of Safety in Boston in 1775 and the man who sent Paul Revere to Lexington to warn John Adams and John Hancock of the British advance, setting Revere off on his famous ride. Warren was commissioned a Major General by the Massachusetts Provincial Congress and was killed in the Battle of Bunker Hill."

William Martin Earles and Tabitha Holder had the following children:

105. i. ALEXANDER W.⁶ EARLS was born in 1847 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married (1) SUSAN LOUISE COTHERN, daughter of Henry D. Cothran and Mary 'Polly' Scroggins on 09 Sep 1875 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in May 1852 in North Carolina, USA. He married (2) AGNESS WEAVER on 02 Sep 1873.

Generation 5 (con't)

106. ii. THOMAS R. EARLES was born on 12 Nov 1848 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 18 Mar 1911 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Mary Jane Holder on 03 Oct 1867 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- iii. SARAH E. EARLES was born in 1851. She died date Unknown. She married Hesikiah Newby on 23 Jan 1873 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- iv. CYNTHIA A. EARLES was born in 1853 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Hezekiah Newby on 20 Oct 1873 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
107. v. JOHN H. EARLES was born in 1855. He died date Unknown. He married LINA MILRANEY.
- vi. LUCY V. EARLES was born in 1857 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married WILLIAM CAMPBELL.
108. vii. MARTIN V. EARLES was born in 1859 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married NARCISSA 'NANNIE' A. WEBB. She was born on 02 Feb 1855. She died on 22 Dec 1933.
- viii. SPENCER EARLES was born in 1862 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
109. ix. JAMES ROSENCRANTZ EARLES was born in 1864 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Frances Emma Cleopatria Johnson, daughter of Francis Johnson and Winnie Sparkman on 31 Aug 1884 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 23 Apr 1869 in Bone Cave, Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 26 Apr 1939 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA.
- x. BENJAMIN H. EARLES was born in 1866. He died date Unknown.
- xi. WALTER NORMAN EARLES was born in 1870. He died date Unknown. He married DELLA FOSTER.
- xii. WILLIE ELISABETH EARLES was born in 1873. She died date Unknown.
- xiii. WALTER EARLES was born in 1875. He died date Unknown.
70. **URSALA (URSULLA) CAROLINE⁵ EARLES** (Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 01 Apr 1829 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 20 Sep 1900 in Davidson County, Tennessee, USA. She married Robert Cooke Pirtle, son of George Pirtle and Mary Cooke about 1845 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 15 Nov 1820 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 17 Mar 1898 in Davidson County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Ursala (Ursulla) Caroline Earles:
1900 Federal Census, Davidson County, Tennessee
5th Dst; No. 128-129: Page 262B

Burial: Family Cemetery; East of Airport, near Lester's Lake; Davidson County, Tennessee

Notes for Robert Cooke Pirtle:
Census: 1850 Coffee Co., TN; Dst 2; Page 172-26
1850 Coffee County, TN Census

Generation 5 (con't)

h#	f#	name	age	s occu	birth	twp	pg	dt
172	172	Purtle, Robert	29	m Farmer	Tennessee	2nd District	13b	September 12, 1850
		Purtle, Caroline	20	f	Tennessee			
		Purtle, James	4	m	Tennessee			
		Purtle, Watson	2	m	Tennessee			
		Purtle, Nancy	5/12	f	Tennessee			

 Census: 1870 White Co., TN; 5th Dst; No. 132-132; Page 342

1870 Census - White County, Tennessee - 5th Civil District, Shady Grove

June 18, 1870

Page 19

Dwelling 132, Family 132

Name	Age	Gender	Race	Occupation	Real	Personal	Birthplace
Pertle, Robert	49	M	W	Farmer	1000	900	TN
Pertle, Caroline	43	F	W	Keeping house			TN
Pertle, Nancy J.	20	F	W	Without occupation			TN
Pertle, George M.	15	M	W	Works on farm			TN
Pertle, William B.	13	M	W	Works on farm			TN
Pertle, Alexander	11	M	W	Works on farm			TN
Pertle, Samuel	8	M	W				TN
Pertle, Josefine	5	F	W				TN
Pertle, Martha	2	F	W				TN

 Census: 1880 Davidson Co., TN; 5th Dst; No. 44-51: Page 53B

Census Place: District 5, Davidson, Tennessee

Source: FHL Film 1255251 National Archives Film T9-1251 Page 53B

Relation	Sex	Marr	Race	Age	Birthplace
Robert C. PIRTLE	Self	M	M	64	TN
Occ: Farmer Fa: NC Mo: NC					
Caroline PIRTLE	Wife	F	M	53	TN
Occ: Keeping House Fa: NC Mo: SC					
Nancy Jane PIRTLE	Dau	F	S	27	TN
Occ: Seamstress Fa: TN Mo: TN					
George M. PIRTLE	Son	M	S	24	TN
Occ: Works On Farm Fa: TN Mo: TN					
William B. PIRTLE	Son	M	S	22	TN
Occ: Works On Farm Fa: TN Mo: TN					
Thomas A. PIRTLE	Son	M	S	18	TN
Occ: Works On Farm Fa: TN Mo: TN					
Sammie PIRTLE	Son	M	S	14	TN
Occ: Works On Farm Fa: TN Mo: TN					
Josephine PIRTLE	Dau	F	S	12	TN
Occ: At School Fa: TN Mo: TN					
Alice PIRTLE	Dau	F	S	10	TN
Occ: At School Fa: TN Mo: TN					
Pleasant PIRTLE	Son	M	S	7	TN
Occ: At School Fa: TN Mo: TN					

 1870 Census - White County, Tennessee

h#	f#	name	ag	s r occu	vpe	vpe birth	w 2 t po	pg	date
130	130	Pertle, Robinson	31	m w Farmer		200 Tennessee		1 5	Shady Grove 341b June 17, 1870

		Pertle, Almeda	23	f w Keeping house		Tennessee	1		
--	--	----------------	----	-------------------	--	-----------	---	--	--

		Pertle, Theadore	4	m w		Tennessee			
--	--	------------------	---	-----	--	-----------	--	--	--

		Pertle, Sofa E.	2	f w		Tennessee			
--	--	-----------------	---	-----	--	-----------	--	--	--

132	132	Pertle, Robert	49	m w Farmer	1000 900	Tennessee		5	Shady Grove 342a June 18, 1870
-----	-----	----------------	----	------------	----------	-----------	--	---	--------------------------------

Generation 5 (con't)

		Pertle, Caroline	43 f w	Keeping house			Tennessee				
		Pertle, Nancy I	20 f w	Without Occupation			Tennessee				
		Pertle, George M.	15 m w	Works on farm			Tennessee				
		Pertle, William B.	13 m w	Works on farm			Tennessee				
		Pertle, Alexander	11 m w	Works on farm			Tennessee				
		Pertle, Samuel	8 m w				Tennessee				
		Pertle, Josefine	5 f w				Tennessee				
		Pertle, Martha	2 f w				Tennessee				
133 133		Pertle, Jacob L.	75 m w	Farmer			800 665 North Carolina		1 5	Shady Grove 342a	June 18,1870
		Pertle, Jane	70 f w	Keeping house			South Carolina 1				
		Grissom, Nancy E.	34 f w	House Keeper			Tennessee				
		Grissom, Francis L.	12 m w				Tennessee		1		

Will: 5 Apr 1898 Davidson Co., TN; Book 34; Page 446

Burial: Family Cem; E of Airport nr Lester's Lake; Davidson Co., TN

Robert Cooke Pirtle and Ursala (Ursulla) Caroline Earles had the following children:

- i. JAMES K.⁶ PIRTLE was born about 1846 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Martha R. Summers on 22 Dec 1870 in Rutherford County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1855 in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - ii. WATSON COLUMBUS PIRTLE was born on 23 Nov 1847 in Tennessee, USA. He died on 14 Aug 1931 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married Lydia T. Anderson on 02 Jan 1870. She died date Unknown.
 - iii. NANCY JANE PIRTLE was born about 1850 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - iv. GEORGE MARTIN PIRTLE was born in Sep 1853 in Tennessee, USA. He died on 22 Feb 1928 in Davidson County, Tennessee, USA.
 - v. WILLIAM BRANSFORD PIRTLE was born in May 1858 in Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - vi. THOMAS ALEXANDER PIRTLE was born on 14 Apr 1860 in Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - vii. SAMUEL B. PIRTLE was born on 14 Apr 1860 in Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - viii. JOSEPHINE PIRTLE was born about 1865 in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - ix. MARTHA ALICE PIRTLE was born about 1868 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She died before 1900.
 - x. ROBERT PLEASANT PIRTLE was born in Nov 1872 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 15 Mar 1940 in Davidson County, Tennessee, USA.
71. **MARTHA JANE⁵ EARLES** (Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1832 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married **OVERTON DENTON**. He died date Unknown. She married **PLEASANT ANDERSON**.

Generation 5 (con't)

Notes for Martha Jane Earles:

1850 Census: ,White, Tennessee

Martha age 21 - Living next door to Nancy Earles

Earles/Earls of White County, Tennessee: Their Ancestors and Descendants by Bob B. Goff of Knoxville, Tennessee: " On 29 Sep 1858 Martha Anderson, John Swindle, Nancy Earles and others were sued in White Co. Chancery Court by her brothers William P., Alexander, and Richmond Earles over lands which were left by their father, Pleasant Earles. The court indicated the "four minor children of Pleasant Anderson, dec'd are necessary parties to the bill (White Co. Chancery court minutes Book C, pp. 84- 51.)

On 28 Mar 1859, the suit was continued and Martha Anderson was appointed guardian for Sena, Mary, Nancy, and Elizabeth Anderson. (Ibid.)

Dross bills continued to be continued in the court until 30 Mar 1860 when the court ordered sale of the lands (ibid).

On 21 Sep 1860, in obedience to the decree, the lands were sold to Spencer Holder for \$2660.00 (Ibid. p. 249).

On 23 Mar 1867, the court was still involved in attempting to determine the amount of money due each heir. Named were Nancy Earles, Elizabeth Earles, Margaret Earles, and Celia Earles. The case was appealed to the Supreme Court of Tennessee "to be holden at Nashville." (ibid. p. 561)

Overton Denton and Martha Jane Earles had the following children:

- i. LUCINDA⁶ DENTON. She died date Unknown.
- ii. OLETA DENTON. She died date Unknown.
- iii. GEORGE A. DENTON. He died date Unknown.

Notes for Pleasant Anderson:

Earles/Earls of White County, Tennessee: Their Ancestors and Descendants by Bob B. Goff of Knoxville, Tennessee.

1850 Census: ,White, Tennessee

Pleasant Anderson age 29 born in TN

Pleasant Anderson and Martha Jane Earles had the following children:

- i. SENIA B.⁶ ANDERSON.
- ii. MARY P. ANDERSON.
- iii. NANCY ANDERSON.
- iv. ELIZABETH ANDERSON.
- v. JAMES C. ANDERSON.
- vi. WILLIAM ANDERSON.
- vii. MARGARET EVALINE ANDERSON.

72. **RICHMOND N.⁵ EARLES** (Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1834 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 12 Feb 1915 in Vernon, Wilbarger County,

Generation 5 (con't)

Texas, USA. He married Mahala McBride, daughter of James McBride and Catherine on 01 Feb 1856 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1833. She died in Sep 1859 in White County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Richmond N. Earles:

1850 Census: ,Warren, Tennessee

Richmond age 16 living with parents Martin and Nancy

Earles/Earls of White County, Tennessee: Their Ancestors and Descendants by Bob B. Goff of Knoxville, Tennessee: "On 5 Dec 1853, Mahala Anderson, widow of the late Robert H. Anderson, made application for dower and a years provision for widow and family (White Co. Court Minutes, 1853 -1858, p. 54).

On 5 Jan 1858, Richmond Earles and wife Mahaly Earles aplied for funds for keeping Seth S. Anderson minor heir of Robert Anderson, dec'd (Ibid., p. 491).

The Tennessee Mortality Schedule for 1860 states that Mahaley EARles, age 26 married, died in White Co. in Sep 1859.

On 6 Dec 1859, the court ordered Lewis Pettit, guardian of Seth S. Anderson, pay Richmond N. Earles \$40 for boarding said minor (White Co. Court Minutes, 1858-1865, p. 174)

Earles/Earls of White County, Tennessee: Their Ancestors and Descendants by Bob B. Goff of Knoxville, Tennessee: Confederate soldiers' records show that Richmond N. Earls (recorded as R.N. and Richard N. Earls) enlisted for twelve months on 21 May 1861 at Camp Harris, two days after his brother Pleasant Alexander enlisted. he served in Co. G, 16th Tennessee Infantry. In Jul 1863 he was recorded as age 27. in Nov 1863, he was captured at McMinnville, TN and taken to Rock Island Barracks in Ill. He was exchanged and discharged on 6 Mar 1865.

Soldier's application for Pension - Texas. Filed 13 Oct 1914 in Vernon, Walbarger, Texas. Approved Sept 1914. He states he is 71 years old and was born in Warren Co., TN. He has lived in TX since 11 Feb 1877. States he was in Company G 16h TN regiment.

Earls, Richmond N. 29489

Claimant: Earls, Richmond N.

Pension Number: 29489

County: Wilbarger

Richmond is buried next to Pleasant Alexander Earles.

1910 Wilbarger Co. Texas Federal Census
Transcribed & indexed by Travis McClure, 1996
Reel T-624 Roll 1597
Supervisor's District 13
Enumerator Districts 235 through 243

Pages	Enumerator	Enumerator Dist.
JP1 88-	235	Josiah W. Rainwater
JP1 102-	236	Edward P. Robertson
JP1 121-	237	Perry W. Halston
JP2 137-	238	James A. Felty
JP3 152-	239	Edward P. Robertson
JP4 157-	240	James A. Harper
JP5 173-	241	Claude P. Hamilton
JP6 194-	242	John S. Archer
JP7 211-	243	William C. Alderman

Abbreviations used in this transcription:

Generation 5 (con't)

All states - P.O. abbreviations used
All countries - First three letters used, the first capitalized.
IT - Indian Territory
OT - Oklahoma Territory

a	aunt	g/	grand	ni	niece
ad	adopted	hi	hired	nu	nurse
b	brother	Jr	Junior	part	partner
blk	black	/l	in law	ro	roomer
bo	boarder	lab	laborer	s	sister
bro	brother	lo	lodger	s	son
cuz	cousin	m	mother	s/	step
d	daughter	mo	mother	sis	sister
dau	daughter	mu	mulatto	Sr	Senior
dist	district	ne	nephew	svt	servant
f	father				
fa	father				

All names written as read.
? - Indicates best interpretation.
.... - Indicates rest of word.
-- - Indicates blank info

This alphabetical transcription lists head of house-hold plus his family and other occupants. In some households, with many boarders, roomers or hireds, these are listed in the alphabetical order lists only. The age is listed, followed by the birth states including parents' birth states, when known. The family number and page number is then given. There are some listed without a family number, just a page number. Further information may be desired from the master roll of this census.

NAME	AGE	PoB,	PoBF,	PoBM	PAGE
EAKLE, Lon C.	44	KY	KY	KY	106-108B
Lilly	39	TX	LA	OH	
Bell B.	20	TX	KY	TX	
May V.	18	TX	KY	TX	
Vera P.	14	TX	KY	TX	
Hazel	11	TX	KY	TX	
Dot	8	TX	KY	TX	
Helen	6	TX	KY	TX	
Jack	2	TX	KY	TX	
EARLS, John	52	TN	TN	TN	089-093A
Laura	39	TN	TN	TN	
Floyd	16	TX	TN	TN	
Gerlie	13	TX	TN	TN	
Ulah	6	TN	TN	TN	
Alex P.	[fa] 89	TN	TN	TN	
Richmond	[uncle] 73	TN	TN	TN	
Hamerick, Jerry B.	[f/l] 83	TN	TN	TN	
Ivans, Henry	[bo] 20	TX	TX	TX	

Richmond is buried next to Pleasant Alexander Earles.

Annotated Roster
16th Infantry Infantry Regiment CSA
Copyright TNGenNet Inc. 2004
Surnames, E-L

Generation 5 (con't)

Also see: <<http://www.tngenweb.org/civilwar/csainf/csain16.htm>>

Earls, R.N. Pvt. G CSR
Enlisted 5/21/61. Detailed as wagoner 11/10/62. Captured 11/28/63 at
McMinnville. Sent to Rock Island Ill. Paroled and transferred for exchange
3/6/65.

Notes for Mahala McBride:

Earles/Earls of White County, Tennessee: Their Ancestors and Descendants by Bob B. Goff of Knoxville, Tennessee: "On 5 Dec 1853, Mahala Anderson, widow of the late Robert H. Anderson, made application for dower and a years provision for widow and family (White Co. Court Minutes, 1853 -1858, p. 54).

On 5 Jan 1858, Richmond Earles and wife Mahaly Earles applied for funds for keeping Seth S. Anderson minor heir of Robert Anderson, dec'd (Ibid., p. 491).

The Tennessee Mortality Schedule for 1860 states that Mahaley Earles, age 26 married, died in White Co. in Sep 1859.

"U.S. Federal Census Mortality Schedules Index

about Mahaley Earles

Surname: Mahaley Earles

Year: 1860

County: White CO.

State: TN

Age: 26

Gender: F (Female)

Month of Death: Sep

State of Birth: TN

ID#: MRT197_93106

Occupation: NONE LISTED

Cause of Death: PNEUMONIA"

On 6 Dec 1859, the court ordered Lewis Pettit, guardian of Seth S. Anderson, pay Richmond N. Earles \$40 for boarding said minor (White Co. Court Minutes, 1858-1865, p. 174)

Richmond N. Earles and Mahala McBride had the following child:

110. i. JAMES MARTIN⁶ EARLS was born in 1859 in Tennessee, USA. He died on 10 Jul 1935 in Grayson County, Kentucky, USA. He married LUCY ELLEN ROSS. She was born in Henry County, Kentucky, USA.

73. **OZIAS W.⁵ EARLES** (William⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 08 Jan 1833 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 05 Feb 1916 in Bedford County, Tennessee, USA. He married Elizabeth Jernigan on 23 Sep 1855 in Coffee County, Tennessee. She was born on 28 Mar 1840 in Tennessee, USA. She died on 09 Jun 1901 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA.

Ozias W. Earles and Elizabeth Jernigan had the following children:

- i. MARY A.⁶ EARLES was born about 1857 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Thomas Todd, son of Hiram Todd and Henrietta Espey on 18 Jul 1878 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He was born about 1853 in Cannon County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.

Generation 5 (con't)

- ii. MARTHA E. EARLES was born about 1861 in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - iii. JUDAH IDELLA EARLES was born about 1866 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married W. W. Todd on 22 Aug 1882 in Coffee County, Tennessee. He died date Unknown.
 - iv. ELIAS NEWTON EARLES was born on 12 Apr 1870 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 18 Jul 1918 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He married MAGGIE. She was born on 05 Nov 1873. She died date Unknown. He married (2) NARCISSA DYE on 15 Nov 1888 in Coffee County, Tennessee. She was born on 18 Jan 1868. She died on 29 Nov 1889 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He married NOVELLA. She was born on 29 Apr 1883. She died date Unknown.
 - v. SOPHRONIA EARLES was born about 1877 in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
74. **NATHAN D. L.⁵ EARLES** (William⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1835. He died date Unknown. He married (1) **REBECCA TOLLIVER** on 04 Oct 1860 in Coffee County, Tennessee. She died date Unknown. He married (2) **JANE CALHOUN** on 26 Feb 1865 in Coffee County, Tennessee. She died date Unknown.

Nathan D. L. Earles and Rebecca Tolliver had the following child:

- i. SARAH⁶ EARLES was born about 1862 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.

Nathan D. L. Earles and Jane Calhoun had the following children:

- ii. WILLIAM G. EARLES was born about 1866. He died date Unknown.
- iii. DOUG EARLES was born about 1867. He died date Unknown.
- iv. EMALINE EARLES was born about 1869. She died date Unknown.
- v. JAMES RICHARD EARLES was born about 1870. He died date Unknown.
- vi. CHARITY M. T. EARLES was born about 1878. She died date Unknown.
- vii. R. L. EARLES was born about 1880. He died date Unknown.

75. **PLEASANT G.⁵ EARLES** (William⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born between 10 Feb 1839-1840 in White County, Tennessee. He died date Unknown. He married Elizabeth Gray on 07 Mar 1871 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.

Notes for Pleasant G. Earles:

Also there was a Pleasant G. Earls who fought in the Civil War, in the 44th, Tennessee Infantry, along with N.J., and Lewis Earls.

Thank you
George Earls

Pleasant G. Earles and Elizabeth Gray had the following children:

- i. CORDELIA⁶ EARLES was born about 1872 in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
- ii. ELIZABETH EARLES was born about 1874. She died date Unknown.

Generation 5 (con't)

- iii. MARY A. EARLES was born about 1876 in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - iv. RHODY J. EARLES was born about 1878 in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - v. INFANT EARLES was born about 1888. She died date Unknown.
76. **E. ALEXANDER⁵ EARLES** (William⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born between 07 Nov 1843-1844 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 08 Dec 1917 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He married Sallie Ann Jernigan, daughter of Needham Jernigan and Mary about 1866. She was born on 12 Dec 1847 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 21 Feb 1935 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA.
- E. Alexander Earles and Sallie Ann Jernigan had the following children:
- i. DULCINA⁶ EARLES was born about 1867 in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married MR. ROBINSON. He died date Unknown.
 - ii. GEORGE H. EARLES was born in Jun 1869 in Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married (1) ROSA about 1893. She was born in Jan 1873. She died date Unknown. He married (2) ELLA about 1902. She was born in 1878.
 - iii. BETTIE E. EARLES was born about 1872 in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married MR. ROBINSON. He died date Unknown.
 - iv. ISAAC EARLES was born about 1874 in Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married FRANCES. She was born in May 1876. She died date Unknown.
 - v. LIDDIA MARGARET EARLES was born on 28 Feb 1874 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 08 Nov 1955 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She married MR. BALTIMORE. He died date Unknown. She married (2) WILLIAM RICHARD FRENCH about 1905.
 - vi. ENOCH EARLES was born in Apr 1876 in Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Sallie E about 1905. She was born in 1883. She died date Unknown.
 - vii. MARY ANN EARLES was born in Jul 1878 in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married MR. BELL. He died date Unknown.
 - viii. PARMELIA C. EARLES was born in Feb 1883 in Rutherford County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married MR. LAWSON. He died date Unknown.
 - ix. WESLEY O. EARLS was born in Mar 1886 in Rutherford County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Lizzie about 1907 in Bedford County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - x. LARKIN W. EARLS was born in 1888 in Rutherford County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
77. **MARTIN H.⁵ EARLES** (William⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1825 in White County, Tennessee. He died between 1860-1870 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He married Susan Fox on 11 Jan 1844 in White County, Tennessee. She was born about 1825 in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.

Martin H. Earles and Susan Fox had the following children:

- i. ALETHA⁶ EARLES was born about 1845 in Tennessee, USA. She died date

Generation 5 (con't)

Unknown.

- ii. ONSLOW EARLES was born about 1849 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
- iii. VISTA EARLES was born about 1852 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
- iv. OZIAS EARLES was born in Jan 1856 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.

Notes for Ozias Earles:

Census Place: District 24, Davidson, Tennessee

Source: FHL Film 1255251 National Archives Film T9-1251 Page 360C

Relation	Sex	Marr	Race	Age	Birthplace		
Ozias D. EARLES		Self	M	S	W	22	TN
Occ: Farmer Fa: TN Mo: TN							
Martin EARLES	Brother	M	S	W	18		TN
Occ: Laborer Fa: TN Mo: TN							
Letha EARLES	Sister	F	S	W	24		TN
Occ: Keeps House Fa: TN Mo: TN							
Azzasine EARLES	Sister	F	S	W	15		TN
Occ: At Home Fa: TN Mo: TN							
Susan EARLES	Mother	F	W	W	55		TN
Occ: Keeps House Fa: TN Mo: TN							
Thomas FOX	Uncle	M	D	W	57		TN
Occ: Laborer Fa: TN Mo: TN							
Florence EARLES	Niece	F	S	W	5		TN
Occ: At Home Fa: TN Mo: TN							
Victoria EARLES	Niece	F	S	W	7		TN
Occ: At Home Fa: TN Mo: TN							

 1890 Census - White County, Tennessee - 5th Civil District Families
 (Reconstructed)
 Family 36

Name	Relat.	Race	Sex	Age	Status	Person	Father	Mother	Occupation
Earles, Orias	Head	W	M	58	M	TN	NC	SC	Farmer
Earles, Elizabeth	Wife	W	F	52	M	TN	TN	TN	None
Earles, Martha	Dau	W	F	29	S	TN	TN	TN	None
Earles, Margaret E.	Dau	W	F	24	S	TN	TN	TN	None
Earles, Josey J.	G-Dau	W	F	5	S	TN	TN	TN	None
Earles, William F.	G-Son	W	M	4	S	TN	TN	TN	None
Earles, Lena Mae	G-Dau	W	F	2	S	TN	TN	TN	None

- v. AZERENE EARLES was born about 1858 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
- vi. MARTIN GANAWAY EARLES was born in 1860 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.

78. **ELIAS⁵ EARLES** (William⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1830. He died date Unknown. He married (1) **EDY EARLES**, daughter of Roland Earles and Polly on 01 Feb 1855 in Coffee County, Tennessee. She was born in 1841 in Tennessee, USA. She died between

Generation 5 (con't)

1867-1870 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He married (2) **RODAH GRAY** on 29 Oct 1870 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA.

Elias Earles and Edy Earles had the following children:

- i. **WILLIAM B.⁶ EARLES** was born about 1858 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - ii. **JAMES A. EARLES** was born about 1859 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - iii. **JOHN W. EARLES** was born about 1860 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - iv. **ELIAS EARLES JR.** was born about 1867 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
79. **LOSSON F.⁵ EARLES** (Elizabeth Caroline⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1862 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married **ISABELL JANE 'BELLE' DAY**.

Notes for Losson F. Earles:

On Lawson's death certificate (actually Richard N. Earles is the name on it, but it is actually Lawson's) states his mother is Caroline Earles.

Losson F. Earles and Isabell Jane 'Belle' Day had the following children:

111. i. **ETHEL S.⁶ EARLES** was born about 1898 in Oklahoma, USA. She died in 1942 in Wenatchee, Washington, USA. She married William Ben Heard about 1922 in Oklahoma, USA.
 - ii. **VIRGINIA EARLES**.
80. **JAMES N.⁵ EARLES** (Roland⁴, Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1838 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died in 1912 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Lucy Minerva Dallas 'Minna' Cass in 1855 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 23 May 1841 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She died in 1920 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

James N. Earles and Lucy Minerva Dallas 'Minna' Cass had the following children:

- i. **MARY⁶ EARLES** was born in 1861.
- ii. **JOHN M. EARLES** was born in 1863.
112. iii. **HENRY JEFFERSON EARLE** was born in 1865 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died in Mar 1939 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Annie Cagle on 01 Feb 1893 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in 1875. She died in 1956.
- iv. **ELIZABETH EARL** was born in 1868.
113. v. **CHARLES LEE EARL** was born in 1870 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 18 Feb 1939 in Tennessee, USA. He married **MARTHA CALLIE DAVIS**. She was born on 02 Mar 1872 in Tennessee, USA. She died on 14 Apr 1946 in Tennessee, USA.

Generation 5 (con't)

- vi. JEFFERSON EARLES was born in 1872.
 - vii. AMIE EARLES was born in 1874.
 - viii. BRYAN EARLES was born in 1876.
 - ix. HUSTON EARLES was born in 1879.
81. **EDY⁵ EARLES** (Roland⁴, Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1841 in Tennessee, USA. She died between 1867-1870 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She married Elias Earles, son of William Earles and Charity Pirtle on 01 Feb 1855 in Coffee County, Tennessee. He was born in 1830. He died date Unknown.
- Elias Earles and Edy Earles had the following children:
- i. WILLIAM B.⁶ EARLES was born about 1858 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - ii. JAMES A. EARLES was born about 1859 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - iii. JOHN W. EARLES was born about 1860 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - iv. ELIAS EARLES JR. was born about 1867 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
82. **JOHN⁵ EARLE** (McGregor⁴ Earles, Nathaniel³, William², Gamaliel¹, McGregor⁴ s, Nathaniel³ Earle, William², Gamaliel¹). He died date Unknown.
- John Earle had the following child:
- i. MATT BASSETT⁶ EARLE. He died date Unknown.
83. **OBEDIAH T. 'OBEY'⁵ EARLE** (McGregor⁴ Earles, Nathaniel³, William², Gamaliel¹) was born on 18 May 1849 in Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 18 Oct 1914 in Doyle, White County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) **MARTHA JANE HALE** on 01 Mar 1868 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 25 Jan 1852 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 14 Jan 1896 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He married (2) **VINIE COLE** about 1905 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1880 in Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Obediah T. 'Obey' Earle:

Obediah T (Obey) EARLES⁶ was born on 18 May 1849 in Van Buren, Tennessee, USA.⁶ He was born in 1849 in TN. He died on 18 Oct 1914 in White Co, TN. He died on 18 Oct 1914 in Doyle, Tennessee, USA.⁶ 1870 Census: White Co, TN, Dist 3, 19/20, 322B. Nickname "Obey" from census.

1910 Census: White Co, TN, ED 190, 3/24, 56A. Remarried to Vivian: 31 years younger.

1915 Tennessee Death index: EARLES Obe T White Co, Vol 61, Page188

Obediah T. 'Obey' Earle and Martha Jane Hale had the following children:

- i. NORMAN OBEDIAH⁶ EARLES was born on 18 Oct 1874 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 20 Dec 1945.
- ii. EVA EARLES was born in 1876.

Generation 5 (con't)

- iii. NANCY EARLES was born in 1879.
 - iv. MATTIE LUCINDA EARLES was born in 1881.
84. **WILLIAM PLEASANT⁵ EARLES** (Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 12 Feb 1849 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 18 Dec 1901 in Earlsboro, Pottawatomie County, Oklahoma, USA. He married (1) **VIRGINIA LADD** on 04 May 1868 in Bedford County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1850 in Virginia, USA. She died between Jan-Feb 1883 in Whitdeer, Pottawatomie County, Oklahoma, USA. He married (2) **NANCY ELIZABETH SAXON** about 1893 in Eufaula, McIntosh County, Oklahoma, USA. She was born about 1873 in Eufaula, McIntosh County, Oklahoma, USA. She died about 1960 in Eufaula, McIntosh County, Oklahoma, USA.

Notes for William Pleasant Earles:

On 31 Jul 1860 Wm. P. Earles sold his interest in the estate of "my father pleasant Earle" to O.H.P. Sims (White Co. Deed Book U, p. 723).

My gggrandfather, William Pleasant (Ples) Earl(e)s, was born Feb. 12, 1849, in TN, and I think some of his family moved to KY. William married Virginia Ladd, and they had the following children: Estella, Flora, Dennis Jefferson (b. TN 1869), James Alexander (b. TN ca 1872), Sarah Elizabeth (b. Oct. 8, 1875 in Salem, IL), and Susie.

I don't know how long the family lived in IL. Virginia died in childbirth with Susie, and I believe William remarried, but I have no name for his second wife. The family probably lived in MO before settling in OK by the 1890's.(Donna Taylor)

William Pleasant Earles and Virginia Ladd had the following children:

- 114. i. DENNIS JEFFERSON 'JEFF'⁶ EARLES was born on 06 Sep 1869 in Bedford County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 28 Sep 1920 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. He married Laura Jane Duncan in 1889. She was born on 19 Dec 1869. She died on 12 Dec 1956 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA.
- ii. SALLY EARLES was born in Arkansas, USA. She died date Unknown. She married UNKNOWN STONE. He died date Unknown.
- iii. FLORA EARLES was born in Texas, USA. She died date Unknown. She married UNKNOWN HANKINS. He died date Unknown.
- 115. iv. JAMES 'JIM' ALEXANDER EARLES was born in 1872 in Bedford County, Tennessee, USA. He died in 1943 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. He married (1) CORA MYRTLE JOHNSON about 1906 in Oklahoma, USA. She was born on 15 Oct 1885 in Missouri, USA. She died on 15 Dec 1955 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. He married (2) EMMA ALICE MONTGOMERY about 1894. She was born on 09 Aug 1879 in Illinois, USA. She died on 29 Dec 1901 in Oklahoma, USA.
- 116. v. SUSAN VIRGINIA EARLES was born on 27 Jan 1883 in Whitdeer, Pottawatomie County, Oklahoma, USA. She died on 23 Sep 1963 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. She married David Francis Hicks on 20 Aug 1899 in Aubrey, Texas, USA. He was born on 06 Feb 1875 in Pope (Parks) County, Illinois, USA. He died date Unknown.
- vi. E. MINNIE EARLES was born in 1877.

Generation 5 (con't)

William Pleasant Earles and Nancy Elizabeth Saxon had the following children:

- vii. JOHN EARLES was born on 16 Jan 1895.
 - viii. DEWEY EARLES was born on 19 Sep 1898 in Eufaula, Indian Territory, Oklahoma, USA. He died in Nov 1974 in Econtuchka, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA.
 - ix. LENNIE EARLES was born on 04 Aug 1900.
85. **MCGREGOR⁵ EARLES** (Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 14 Sep 1838 in Tennessee, USA. He died on 08 Feb 1894 in Texarkana, Bowie County, Texas, USA. He married Martha Ann Sarah Watts on 02 Mar 1856 in Coffee County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 14 Sep 1838 in Virginia, USA. She died on 14 Mar 1899 in Texarkana, Bowie County, Texas, USA.

Notes for McGregor Earles:

<http://www.thompsonfamilyresearch.com/b29.htm#P1430>

McGregor EARLES^{269,270} was born on 14 Sep 1838 in TN.^{269,270} He lived in District 1, Franklin, Tennessee in 1860.²⁶⁹ In 1870 he was in Carpenter. He lived in Jefferson, Marion, Texas in 1870.²⁷⁰ He died on 8 Feb 1894 in Texarkana, Bowie Co, TX. He was buried in 1894 in Rose Hill Cemetery, Texarkana, TX. He served in the military in TN. Based on children's ages, he lived in Tennessee in 1866 and Texas in 1868.

1880 Census: Texarkana, Bowie Co, TX, 41A. Name Earl.

1870 Census: Jefferson, Marion County, TX, 40/107, 422B. Census taker spells last name Eairlsly.

1860 Census: Franklin Co, TN, dist 1, 21/38, 77A. Last name spelled Earles.

Thurs. 8 Feb. 1898 - Texarkana Gazette

Mr. M. C. Earl died at his home in the city at 3:15 A.M. today.

Funeral will be at his resident on the corner of Oak and Trigg, on the West side.

Burial at Rose Hill Cemetery.

Parents: Nathan EARLES Jr and Margaret FOX.

Spouse: Martha Ann Sarah WATTS. McGregor EARLES and Martha Ann Sarah WATTS were married on 2 Mar 1856 in Coffee Co, TN. Children were: Fatha Ann Margaret EARLES, Mary Ella EARLES, John William EARLES, Joseph EARLES, Jody B EARLES, S Eva (Lanny) EARL, Blanche L EARLES.

Notes for Martha Ann Sarah Watts:

Martha Ann Sarah WATTS⁶⁸⁴ was born on 14 Sep 1838 in VA.⁶⁸⁴ She lived in District 1, Franklin, Tennessee in 1860.⁶⁸⁴ She died on 14 Mar 1899 in Texarkana, Bowie Co, TX. 1880 Census says Father from England, Mother from VA

1850 Census Parents: Brackett Barnes WATTS and Fatha Grey OVERTON.

Spouse: McGregor EARLES. McGregor EARLES and Martha Ann Sarah WATTS were married on 2 Mar 1856 in Coffee Co, TN. Children were: Fatha Ann Margaret EARLES, Mary Ella EARLES, John William EARLES, Joseph EARLES, Jody B EARLES, S Eva (Lanny) EARL, Blanche L EARLES.

McGregor Earles and Martha Ann Sarah Watts had the following children:

- i. FATHA ANN MARGARET⁶ EARLES was born in Nov 1856 in Tennessee, USA. She died before 1930 in Texas, USA. She married JOHN JACOB NIX. He was born in 1852. He died in 1932.
- ii. MARY ELLA EARLES was born on 25 Oct 1858 in Tennessee, USA. She died on 07 Jan 1940 in San Francisco, California, USA. She married J. W. MCCLINTOCK.

Generation 5 (con't)

117. iii. JOHN WILLIAM EARLES was born on 25 Jan 1861 in Winchester, Franklin County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 26 Dec 1925 in Texarkana, Bowie County, Texas, USA. He married (1) LUCY GERTRUDE BASSETT about 1887 in Bowie County, Texas, USA. She was born in Nov 1871 in Bowie County, Texas, USA. She died in 1903 in Bowie County, Texas, USA. He married (2) SUSIE MCNICHOL on 03 Oct 1905 in Bowie County, Texas, USA. She was born in 1878 in Texas, USA.
- iv. JOSEPH EARLES was born in 1863 in Tennessee, USA.
- v. JODY B. EARLES was born on 02 Apr 1864 in Tennessee, USA. She died on 07 Feb 1886 in Texarkana, Bowie County, Texas, USA.
- vi. S. EVA 'LANNY' EARLES was born in 1865 in Tennessee, USA. She married BURL S. HOOD.
- vii. BLANCHE L. EARLES was born in Feb 1868 in Texas, USA. She died before 1920 in Texas, USA. She married JOHN LOUIS 'LOUIE' GRANT. He was born in Jan 1858 in Georgia, USA. He died before 1920 in Texas, USA.
86. **LAWSON VANCE⁵ EARLES** (Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 20 Jan 1858 in Franklin County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 05 Dec 1921 in Stephens County, Texas, USA. He married (1) **SUSIE VIRGINIA CRABTREE** on 22 Jul 1894 in Navarro County, Texas, USA. She was born on 11 Sep 1875 in Grundy County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 22 Apr 1935 in Grosvenor, Brown County, Texas, USA. He married (2) **MARY ANN BARNES** on 01 Jun 1879 in Franklin County, Tennessee, USA. She was born about 1858 in Franklin County, Tennessee, USA. She died about 1890 in Grundy County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Lawson Vance Earles:

1870 Federal Census, Grundy County, Tennessee

Lawson Earles Birth: abt 1858

Residence: Grundy, Tennessee

1920 Federal Census, Stephens County, Texas

Lawson Earles Birth: abt 1859

Residence: Stephens, Texas

Lawson Vance Earles and Susie Virginia Crabtree had the following children:

118. i. FRANCIS MARION 'MIKE'⁶ EARLES was born on 02 Feb 1896 in Emmett, Navarro County, Texas, USA. He died on 02 May 1975 in Shamrock, Wheeler County, Texas, USA. He married Mary Lela 'Lela' Latham, daughter of Edward F. Latham and Leola Isabell 'Bell' Harbin on 09 Mar 1917 in Throckmorton, Texas, USA. She was born on 02 Nov 1901 in Haskel, Haskel County, Texas, USA. She died on 02 Aug 1973 in Pampa, Gray County, Texas, USA.
- ii. MARY VIRGINIA 'MOLLY' EARLES was born on 14 Mar 1899 in Commanche County, Texas, USA. She died on 24 Sep 1928 in Haskell County, Texas, USA. She married MARVIN EDGAR HILLIARD. He was born in 1894. He died in 1947.
119. iii. EDWARD ALONZO 'LONZO' EARLES was born on 07 Jan 1901 in Stephens County, Texas, USA. He died in 1952 in Winkler County, Texas, USA. He married VADA MADDOX.
- iv. BURTON LEE EARLES was born on 04 Mar 1904 in Stephens County, Texas, USA. He married SUSIE ELLEN CHILDRESS. She was born in 1906.

Generation 5 (con't)

- v. SYNTHIA ELIZABETH 'LIZZIE' EARLES was born on 30 Sep 1906 in Haskell, Haskell County, Texas, USA. She died on 21 Aug 1985 in Odessa, Ector County, Texas, USA. She married James Cornelius Whitmire on 12 Jan 1922. He was born in 1899. He died in 1973.
- vi. CONNIE MAY EARLES was born on 14 May 1909 in Stephens County, Texas, USA. She died on 24 Feb 1988 in Andrews, Andrews County, Texas, USA. She married WILLIAM CALVIN CARRUTH.
- 120. vii. MACK JEFF EARLES was born on 26 Jan 1912 in Texas, USA. He died on 02 Dec 1974 in Jones County, Texas, USA. He married TONY ESTELLA MCCRARY. She was born in 1914. She died in 1992.

Lawson Vance Earles and Mary Ann Barns had the following children:

- 121. viii. JAMES W. 'JIM' EARLES was born on 17 Sep 1880 in Grundy County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 14 Jun 1955 in Haskell County, Texas, USA. He married Cynthia Isabell Scott about 1902 in Fisher County, Texas, USA. She was born on 14 Jan 1884 in Fisher County, Texas, USA. She died on 01 Jan 1948 in Haskell County, Texas, USA.
 - 122. ix. JOHN LEWIS EARLES was born in 1884 in Grundy County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 13 Apr 1964 in Jones County, Texas, USA. He married Cynthia E. Howard, daughter of William Lewis Howard and Mary Ann Earp about 1905 in Jones County, Texas, USA. She was born on 19 Nov 1883 in DeLeon, Comanche County, Texas, USA. She died on 26 Aug 1960 in Haskell County, Texas, USA.
 - 123. x. WILLIAM ARTHUR EARLS was born on 11 Dec 1885 in Franklin County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 06 Mar 1943 in Orange County, California, USA. He married BIRTIE ALICE GREEN. She was born in 1894. She died in 1980.
87. **MARTHA⁵ EARLES** (Pleasant⁴, Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 28 Feb 1842 in White County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 08 Feb 1909 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA.

Martha Earles had the following child:

- 124. i. PETERSON CHERRY 'PETE'⁶ EARLES was born on 01 Jun 1866 in Tennessee, USA. He died on 06 Feb 1926 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA. He married Mary Katherine 'Molly' Freeman on 22 Dec 1889 in Marion County, Arkansas, USA. She was born on 05 Apr 1869 in Arkansas, USA. She died on 14 Nov 1942 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA.
88. **GEORGE MCCLELLAND⁵ EARLES** (Thomas Jefferson⁴, Thomas³ II, Thomas², Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1862 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He died about 1928 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He married Amanda Lanham on 23 Feb 1886 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.

Notes for George McClelland Earles:
Info from John Hays, Encino, California:
1870 Federal Census:
George McClelland listed as 'Molinus'

(John Hays does not believe George M. Earles used his given name, George.)

George McClelland Earles and Amanda Lanham had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM ARTHUR⁶ EARLES was born on 28 Aug 1887 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He died on 31 Dec 1927 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA.

Generation 5 (con't)

- ii. MARY ELIZA EARLES was born on 24 Feb 1892 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - iii. BERTHA A. EARLES was born on 14 Feb 1894 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died in 1978 in Arcadia, Indiana, USA.
 - 125. iv. LUCY ELLEN EARLES was born on 29 Jul 1897 in Kentucky, USA. She died on 08 Nov 1967 in Noblesville, Hamilton County, Indiana, USA. She married James Archelaus Matherly before 1915. He was born on 27 Apr 1891 in Sharpville, Washington County, Kentucky, USA. He died on 28 Sep 1972 in Noblesville, Hamilton County, Indiana, USA.
 - v. LILY - LULA EARLES was born on 09 Jul 1901. She died date Unknown.
 - vi. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN 'FRANK' EARLES was born on 21 Nov 1902 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He died on 07 Jul 1975 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. He married Lucy Tarter in 1924 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She was born in 1907 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 19 May 1962 in Pulaski County, Kentucky, USA.
 - vii. LAURA M. EARLES was born in 1908. She died about 1934.
 - viii. DELLA EARLES was born about 1910 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died date Unknown.
89. **JOEL SANDERS⁵ EARLES** (Andrew Jackson⁴, Charles³, Elisabeth² Earls, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 05 Jun 1842 in Windsor Twp, Lawrence County, Ohio, USA. He died on 16 Mar 1908 in Andrew, Iowa, USA. He married **ANNA SOPHIA WHITEMAN**. She was born on 29 May 1842 in St. Louis County, Missouri, USA. She died on 02 Jul 1918 in Maquoketa, Jackson County, Iowa, USA.

Joel Sanders Earles and Anna Sophia Whiteman had the following child:

- i. FRANK E.⁶ EARLES was born on 13 Sep 1877.

90. **ELIZABETH⁵ EARLS** (Matthew⁴, Samuel William³, Obediah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born between Sep 1839-1842 in Tennessee, USA. She married Samuel P. Smithson about 1855. He was born in Jan 1835 in Virginia, USA.

Samuel P. Smithson and Elizabeth Earls had the following children:

- i. GUS⁶ SMITHSON.
- ii. THOMAS SMITHSON.
- iii. ALLECIA SMITHSON was born on 05 Feb 1876.
- iv. MAGGIE SMITHSON.
- v. WILLIAM M. SMITHSON was born in Jan 1856.
- vi. JOHN L. SMITHSON was born in Dec 1857.
- vii. NANCY C. SMITHSON was born about 1862.
- viii. MARTHA C. SMITHSON was born about 1864.

Generation 5 (con't)

- ix. SAMUEL A. SMITHSON was born about 1867.
 - x. MARY ELLA SMITHSON was born about 1869.
91. **JOHN DANIEL⁵ EARLS** (Alfred⁴, Samuel William³, Obediah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born between 07 Aug 1847-1848. He died on 20 Apr 1913 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He married Susan Emily Phepps on 29 Apr 1873 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 12 Jan 1861.

Notes for John Daniel Earls:

Note from Joe W. Stout:

John D. Earls owned and farmed over 1000 acres of land in Weakley County, Tennessee. From this farmstead he donated land for the local school appropriately named Earls School and is now where Morris Chapel is located. The vast amount of land that J. D. acquired was divided among his children upon his death in 1913.

John Daniel Earls and Susan Emily Phepps had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM ELBERT⁶ EARLS was born in Apr 1875 in Tennessee, USA.
- ii. ALFRED DANIEL EARLS was born between 28 Aug 1879-1881. He died on 02 Jul 1954 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. He married CLARA RICHMOND.

Notes for Alfred Daniel Earls:

Note from Joe W. Stout:

He continued farming the land left him by his father. He was 21 at the time Clara Richmond was born. As he visited the Richmond family and their new daughter he made it clear that this was the person he planned to marry. Twenty-one years later this is exactly what happened.

- iii. JOHN BOWDEN EARLS was born in 1885 in Tennessee, USA. He died in 1944.
 - iv. MARY ELLA EARLS was born in Jan 1888.
 - v. ROBERT E. EARLS was born in Apr 1890.
 - vi. KITTIE R. EARLS was born in Jan 1892.
 - vii. RUBY EARLS was born about 1895 in Tennessee, USA. She married Unknown about 1915.
 - viii. GEORGE THOMAS EARLS was born on 01 Oct 1897. He died on 10 Apr 1946.
92. **ABRAHAM L.⁵ EARLS** (Alfred⁴, Samuel William³, Obediah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in Oct 1850 in Tennessee, USA. He married Martha M. Cook on 27 May 1874 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in Mar 1851 in Tennessee, USA.

Abraham L. Earls and Martha M. Cook had the following children:

- i. JAMES M.⁶ EARLS was born in Apr 1875 in Tennessee, USA.
- ii. MARTHA EARLS was born about 1876.

Generation 5 (con't)

- iii. MINNIE J. EARLS was born in Feb 1879 in Tennessee, USA.
- iv. WILLIAM P. EARLS was born in Nov 1880 in Tennessee, USA.
- v. ALVIN T. EARLS was born in Aug 1886 in Tennessee, USA.
- vi. EDWARD B. EARLS was born in Jan 1893 in Tennessee, USA.

93. **MARY ELLEN⁵ EARLS** (Alfred⁴, Samuel William³, Obediah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born between 1853-1855 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She died in 1942 in Weakley County, Tennessee, USA. She married **TAYLOR R. RICHMOND**. He was born in 1851.

Taylor R. Richmond and Mary Ellen Earls had the following child:

- i. JOHN AVERY⁶ RICHMOND was born on 04 Apr 1874. He died in 1934 in Greenfield, Weakley County, Tennessee, USA.

94. **THOMAS M.⁵ EARLS** (Alfred⁴, Samuel William³, Obediah² Earles, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 24 Jul 1866. He died on 06 Nov 1936. He married Hattie Ann Unknown about 1899. She was born on 16 Feb 1872.

Thomas M. Earls and Hattie Ann Unknown had the following children:

- i. HULON⁶ EARLS was born on 15 May 1890 in Tennessee, USA.
- ii. LONIE EARLS was born in May 1893.
- iii. BIRDIE EARLS was born in Mar 1896.
- iv. BULA EARLS was born in Aug 1899.
- v. RUBY EARLS was born about 1900.
- vi. ALTON EARLS was born about 1905.
- vii. MARY E. EARLS was born about 1912.

95. **ALEXANDER⁵ WOOD** (Mary Catherine⁴ Earls, Frederick³ Earls Jr., Frederick² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in Aug 1858 in South Pittsburgh, Marion County, Tennessee, USA. He died in 1919 in Montgomery County, Arkansas, USA. He married **ALICE PRUITT**. She was born in 1860 in North Carolina, USA. She died date Unknown in Arkansas, USA.

Alexander Wood and Alice Pruitt had the following children:

- i. LAVAN⁶ WOOD was born on 28 Jan 1885. He died on 18 Aug 1885.
- ii. LYDA L. WOOD was born on 25 Mar 1886 in Marion County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 16 Jan 1931 in Archer City, Archer County, Texas, USA.
- iii. OSKER BENTON WOOD was born on 06 Apr 1888. He died on 16 Jan 1931 in Parker County, Texas, USA. He married Unknown on 06 Nov 1910.
- iv. JOHN BELL WOOD was born on 09 Feb 1890. He died on 30 Jun 1965. He married Unknown on 19 Aug 1916.
- v. ALEXANDER WOOD JR. was born on 05 Sep 1892. He died in 1969. He married Unknown on 23 Sep 1916.

Generation 5 (con't)

- vi. ADDIE ETHEL WOOD was born on 05 Nov 1894. She died on 21 Jul 1976.
- vii. ALMA ZELA WOOD was born on 20 Feb 1896. She died on 05 Mar 1975.
- viii. MARY CATHERINE WOOD was born on 15 Feb 1899 in Santo, Palo Pinto County, Texas, USA. She died date Unknown.
- ix. MARGAURITE MANDAY WOOD was born on 05 Aug 1901 in Montgomery County, Arkansas, USA. She died on 04 Jul 1968. She married Unknown in Jun 1925.

Generation 6

96. **STEPHEN A. DOUGLAS⁶ EARLES** (John O. Burton⁵, Allen⁴, Bennett³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in Mar 1861 in Jackson County, Alabama, USA. He died date Unknown.

Stephen A. Douglas Earles had the following child:

- 126. i. **HENRY ALLEN⁷ EARLS** was born in 1886 in Arkansas, USA. He died date Unknown.
97. **WILLIAM TRUSDALE⁶ EARLS** (Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 02 Mar 1846 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 16 May 1909 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) **DORA COTHERN**, daughter of Henry D. Cothran and Mary 'Polly' Scroggins on 12 Jan 1882 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in 1858 in North Carolina, USA. She died in Nov 1898 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (2) **TENNESSEE NUNNALLY**, daughter of William W. Nunnally and Martha Hobbs on 26 Dec 1870 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in 1855. She died about 1876 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (3) **SAMANTHA PARALEE JONES** on 28 Jan 1877 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 11 Jan 1849 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 01 Mar 1880 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (4) **SOPHIA 'SOPHY' SCOTT**, daughter of William Willis Scott and Matelda Dunningham Crawley on 10 Sep 1899 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 24 Nov 1866 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 12 Dec 1932 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for William Trusdale Earls:

1860 Census of Warren County, Tennessee
District 4; Page 474-A
Enumeration Date: August 1, 1860
Household #995; Family #995

William Earls listed in household of Alex Earls; William is 13 years.

1880 Census, Warren Co., Tennessee
District 5; Page Number 336A; Entry #822
Family History Library Film 1255283; NARA Film #T9-1283

W. T. Earls, Head of Household; age 33 years; Occupation - Farmer; Widower; Father's Birthplace: TN; Mother's Birthplace: TN
Mary Earls, daughter, age, 7, daughter, Single, Father's Birthplace: TN, Mother's Birthplace: TN
Alexander Earls, age 2, son, Single, White; Father's Birthplace: TN; Mother's Birthplace: TN

Warren County Confederate Pension Applications:

NAME: Earle, William T.
PENSION #: S1352
UNIT: Undetermined

NAME: Earles, William T.
WIDOW: Earles, Sophia

Generation 6 (con't)

PENSION #: W9471

from Tennessee GenWeb Project:

16th (NEAL'S) TENNESSEE
CAVALRY BATTALION

Also called Rucker's Battalion

Organized October, 1862; reorganized February, 1863; consolidated with 12th Battalion from June, 1863 to March, 1864 to form Rucker's Legion; served balance of war in Brigadier General I. C. Vaughn's Brigade.

FIELD OFFICERS

Lieutenant Colonel-John R. Neal

Majors-E. W. Rucker, F. 3. Paine

The battalion as originally organized was composed of only four companies, "A" to "D"; Company "E" was assigned some time after October, 1862; Company "T" assigned December 26, 1862, and another company, Captain Fitzgerald's, was assigned in June, 1863, but soon disbanded. These companies were as follows:

CAPTAINS

William C. Eblen, James W. Rogers, Thomas 3. Brown, George C. Montgomery, Co. "A".

Organized May 1, 1862 at Post Oak Springs, Roane County. A note on the muster roll reads: "accepted by General E. K. Smith as mountain guides March 20, 1862.

John R. Neal (lieutenant colonel), R. F. Mastin, Co. "B", also called "C". Organized May 31, 1862 at Athens, McMinn County. William P. Darwin, Co. "C", also called "B". Organized May 31, 1862 at Washington, Rhea County. Some enlistments as early as May 14, 1862.

Benjamin T. Brown, D. L. Hassler, Francis M. Murray, Thomas H. Mastin, Co. "D". Organized September 20, 1862 at Kingston, Roane County.

Thomas S. Rumbough, Thomas L. Williams, Co. "E". Organized August 7, 1862 at Greeneville, Greene County.

Michael Staley, Co. "F". Organized October 1, 1862 at War Gap, Hawkins County.

John F. Fitzgerald's Company. No muster roll. Battalion reports state officers inefficient, and most of men deserted, and company disbanded and men assigned to other companies.

The battalion was originally commanded by Major E. W. Rucker. Major Rucker was given a commission as colonel, Provisional Army Confederate States, and the battalion reorganized February 23, 1862 with John R. Neal as lieutenant colonel; F. J. Paine as major. Company reports show that Companies "A", "B" and "C" were stationed at Post Oak Springs, Roane County, through August, 1862, moved from there to Knoxville during September and October. Company "F" was at Camp Jackson, Hancock County, in October, and at Greeneville during November and December. Company "A" showed station near Rogersville in December, but all the other companies showed station at Knoxville. All the companies showed station at Sweetwater, June 30, 1863, but from then until December, 1864, at which time they were at Greeneville and Kingsport, no other company reports were found.

On October 31, 1862, the battalion was reported in Colonel J. S. Scott's Cavalry Brigade; on November 20, Rucker's Battalion, unattached, was estimated at a strength of 175 men; on December 27, the 16th Battalion was reported on conscript duty.

On February 20, 1863, the battalion was reported in Brigadier General John Pegram's Brigade, along with 1st Georgia, 1st Louisiana, 1st (Carter's), 2nd (Ashby's) Tennessee Cavalry Regiments. As part of this brigade, the 16th Battalion, except for two companies stationed at Clinton, went with General Pegram on his raid into Kentucky the latter part of March into the territory around Danville, Somerset and Stanford.

On April 25, it was reported in Colonel I. 1. Morrison's Brigade, at Albany, Kentucky, consisting of the 1st Georgia, 1st Tennessee, 2nd Tennessee, 12th and 16th Battalions and Huwald's Battery. The 12th and 16th Battalions served in the same brigade from this time until the end of the war, first in Rucker's Legion, which was formed about the first of June, and later in Brigadier General John C. Vaughn's Brigade.

Generation 6 (con't)

NOTE: William Trusdale Earles was named for Governor William Trousdale of Tennessee

Board:

Message Boards > Localities > North America > United States > States > Tennessee > Counties > Warren

URL:

<http://boards.ancestry.com/localities.northam.usa.states.tennessee.counties.warren/650.1/m b.ashx>

Subject: Re: William Willis Scott and family

Author: TammyLynnSmithKing

Date: Thursday, July 19, 2007

Classification: queries

Surnames:

Warren County Cemetery Book 4 has a McGregor, Drucilla Scott, daughter of William Willis and also her husband.

Another cemetery (same book) has a daughter Ann and her husband and some children (Shiloh Presbyterian Church Cemetery).

Warren County Cemetery Book 3 has daughter Mary (Scott) Roberts and her husband Adrian 'Ade' Roberts and at least one son in Mt. Sinai (Shakerag) Cemetery. And daughter Sophia Scott Earle and husband at Mt. View Cemetery. William T.'s other 3 wives are also mentioned.

Buried at Mount View Cemetery, near McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee

*From Find-A-Grave.com

Notes for Dora Cothorn:

Possible relative of Dora's.

Confederate Pension Application

NAME: Cawthen, John W.

WIDOW: Cawthen, Francis

PENSION #: W6612

COUNTY: Carroll

William Trusdale Earls and Dora Cothorn had the following children:

127. i. JOHN BEECH⁷ EARLE was born on 05 Sep 1884 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 15 Mar 1973 in Athens, Henderson County, Texas, USA. He married WILLIE MAE JONES. She was born on 10 Feb 1892 in Texas, USA. She died on 27 Sep 1925 in drowned in the Chickasawhwy River, near Waynesboro, Wayne County, Mississippi, USA.
- ii. LURLEY EARLES was born about 1891 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Ed Newby on 15 Oct 1911 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
128. iii. WILLIE TROUSDALE EARLES was born on 10 Jun 1894 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died in 1982 in Ft. Wayne, Indiana, USA. She married Thomas A. McCagg on 14 Aug 1915 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 12 Oct 1889 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 30 Aug 1970 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Generation 6 (con't)

- iv. INFANT EARLES was born about 1896 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died about 1896 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

- v. ANNIE MAE EARLES was born on 06 Nov 1898 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 24 Jun 1976 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She married Howard Rouse about 1913. He died date Unknown.

William Trusdale Earls and Tennessee Nunnally had the following children:

- vi. MARY EARLES was born about 1873 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married Elijah 'Lige' Scott on 27 Sep 1893 in Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.

Notes for Mary Earles:

1880 Census, Warren Co., Tennessee; District 5

Mary listed with W. T. Earls, Head of Household; age 7 years

- vii. JOHN BECK EARLES was born in May 1875 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 29 Sep 1916 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Annie Rankin on 19 Sep 1910 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in 1875. She died date Unknown.

William Trusdale Earls and Samantha Paralee Jones had the following child:

- 129. viii. ALEXANDER EARLES was born on 25 Nov 1877 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 29 Feb 1972 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) ANNA BELLE TURNER, daughter of J. J. Turner Sr. on 25 Dec 1898 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in Mar 1876 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 01 Jan 1901 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (2) JOSIE AFT in 1925 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died before 1938 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (3) AGNES IRENE HENDERSON on 02 Feb 1938 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 29 Nov 1917 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 26 Feb 1993 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He met DORA ELIZABETH NEWBY. She was born on 19 Jul 1889 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died in Dec 1930 in Madison County, Alabama, USA.

Notes for Sophia 'Sophy' Scott:

Cousins that Verna M. Rogers & Roberta D. Rogers visited:

Ed & (wife) Scott of Reiger Springs, Texas

their daughter May Scott Davis - husband J. T. Davis; and daughter Elizabeth

Daughter of J. T. & May (Scott) Davis, JoAnn married (1) ? Cane. JoAnn worked at Curtis Mathis Television in Athens, Texas. She lost an eye due to cancer. She later married (2) an older man from Poyner, Texas.

=====

William Trusdale Earls and Sophia 'Sophy' Scott had the following children:

- 130. ix. CHARLES WILLIAM EARLES was born on 28 Feb 1900 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 05 Oct 1962 in Toledo, Ottawa County, Ohio, USA. He married Jennie Mae Spink on 24 Oct 1926. She was born on 01 Aug 1909. She died on 27 Mar 1991 in Ohio, USA.

- x. MARTIN THOMAS EARLS was born on 26 Mar 1902 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 23 Oct 1906 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Generation 6 (con't)

98. **CATHERINE⁶ EARLES** (Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 01 Sep 1848 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 20 Apr 1923 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She married James Martin Farless on 30 Sep 1866 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 22 Nov 1848 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 17 Dec 1939 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Catherine Earles:

per: S. Lopez

Was a member of the Shiloh Church

Notes for James Martin Farless:

1860 Federal Census, Warren County, Tennessee

P177-22	FARLESS - Post Office McMinnville, August 23, 1860				1297/1297
	William	60	M	W	Laborer 25 Tn
	Mary	58	F	W	House Keeper Tn
	James	20	M	W	Tn
	Elizabeth	18	F	W	Tn
	John	15	M	W	Tn S
	Nathaniel	12	M	W	Tn S

 Warren County, Tennessee
 Confederate Service Pension

NAME: Farless, James M.

PENSION #: S14717

UNIT: 4th (McLemore's) Cav.

 1880 Federal Census, Warren County, Tennessee

Census Place: District 5, Warren, Tennessee

Source: FHL Film 1255283 National Archives Film T9-1283 Page 336A

Relation	Sex	Marr	Race	Age	Birthplace	
James FARLESS		Self	M	M	W	46 TN
Occ: Farmer Fa: TN Mo: TN						
Rachel FARLESS		Wife	F	M	W	45 TN
Occ: Keeping House Fa: TN Mo: TN						
W.T. FARLESS	Son	M	S	W	12	TN
Fa: TN Mo: TN						
O.D. FARLESS	Son	M	S	W	9	TN
Fa: TN Mo: TN						
M.D. FARLESS	Dau	F	S	W	7	TN
Fa: TN Mo: TN						
N.C. FARLESS	Dau	F	S	W	2	TN
Fa: TN Mo: TN						
Mitchel BUTCHER		SSon	M	S	W	22 TN
Occ: Log Hauler Fa: TN Mo: TN						
S.L. BUTCHER	SDau	F	S	W	18	MO
Fa: TN Mo: TN						
Sarah HENNESSEE		MotherL	F	W	W	73 TN
Fa: NC Mo: TN						

James Martin Farless and Catherine Earles had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM T.⁷ FARLESS. He died date Unknown.
131. ii. JAMES RICHMOND FARLESS was born on 06 Aug 1872 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 12 May 1961 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Mary Myrtle McGee, daughter of James Walker McGee and Catherine Collier on 10 May 1891 in Warren Co., Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.

Generation 6 (con't)

99. **MARTHA JANE⁶ EARLES** (Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born between 06 Jun 1849-1850 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 24 Nov 1910 in North Dunlap, Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA. She married Leonidus 'Dion' Hennessee, son of Thomas Hennessee and Sarah 'Sally' Jennings on 19 Dec 1870 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 25 Mar 1844 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 25 Mar 1927 in Dunlap, Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Martha Jane Earles:

Pikeville Banner:

Monday morning at her home in North Dunlap, Mrs. A.D. Hennessee died of fever. Mrs. Hennessee was about 61 years of age and had been a devoted and consistent member of the Baptist Church for over 40 years. She leaves a husband, one daughter, Mrs. W. A. Merriman, and four sons, L.A. Hennessee, Richard Hennessee, Jas. and Floyd Hennessee. The funeral services were conducted at the First Baptist Church by Pastor W.E. Davis."

Notes for Leonidus 'Dion' Hennessee:

Annotated Roster

16th Infantry Infantry Regiment CSA

Copyright TNGenNet Inc. 2004

Surnames, E-L

Also see: <<http://www.tngenweb.org/civilwar/csainf/csain16.htm>>

Gibble, M.V. Pvt.,Sgt. D CSR,Pension

Enlisted 5/21/61. Wounded and captured at Perryville. Age 22. Exchanged at Vicksburg 11/29/62.

Returned to duty 1/63. Was home recuperating with permit from exchange until return. Detailed to go to Warren Co. for harvest but not been able to get back through Union lines. AWOL 7/1/63.

Vouched for H.M. Hennessee in 1912 from Temple Texas.

-----*-----*-----*

Hennessee, Hamilton D CWVQ,CSR,Pension Mortimer

From Warren Co. Enlisted 3/8/63 at Tullahoma Tn. Was wounded twice. Stayed with two aunts near Dalton Ga. After Franklin went home and had pluresy. Captured by some of his own regiment that went over to the Yankees. Says at Jonesboro Ga. his Company had only 2 officers and 4 privates. Says his brother, Lt. J.P.A. Hennessee, was wounded at Murfreesboro and Atlanta. At battle of Jonesboro Ga. was barefoot and had blood blisters on bottom of feet. There is a Hennessee Cemetery in Warren Co. Pension #13623 filed 7/6/1912 accepted. Living in Cannon Co. Born in Warren Co. in 1845. Wounded at Chickamauga and Jonesboro Ga. Said he took the Oath in 2/65 after being

threatened, and was in bed sick with pleursey. Had wife and four children. Wounded in two places in his leg at Chickamauga. H.W. Blanks stated that he was wounded between him and his brother. Left service 12/13/64. Stated he had permission to go home from Capt. York after Franklin to recuperate and gather recruits. Youngest son of the family. His sister lost her husband in the war. "We followed our torn and tattered banner through every battle which it floated" Widow's pensiom #9600 filed 7/19/1929 accepted. Married 11/14/1878. Her maiden name was Cora Miller, born in Warren Co. in 1857. He died 3/17/1929 at McMinnville. Had four children. Lived 2.5 miles northeast of McMinnville with her son Grover. Her father was J.L. Miller. She died 12/15/1940. A Mrs. Lela Grizzle of Smithville was the administrator of her will (probably her daughter).

-----*-----*-----*

Hennessee,J.P.A. Pvt.Lt. D CSR,Head

Enlisted 7/31/61. Promoted to 2nd Lt. 5/8/62. Was in hospital in Macon Ga. in 9/64. Furloughed 10/31/64. From Warren Co. Wounded slightly at Murfreesboro. Wounded at Atlanta according to another Hennessee.

-----*-----*-----*

Hennessee, Obadiah Pvt. H CSR

Enlisted 5/18/61. Wounded at Perryville 10/8/62. Subsequently died of wounds received there on 10/12/62.

-----*-----*-----*

Generation 6 (con't)

Hennessee, W.L. Pvt. H CSR
Enlisted 5/18/61. Wounded at Perryville 10/8/62. Had returned to duty by 1/63.

-----*-----*-----*
Hennessee, W.M. Pvt. H CSR
Enlisted 5/18/61. Died of wounds received at Perryville.
-----*-----*-----*

1880 Census Warren County, Tennessee, transcribed by Robert A. C. Hillis, Jr., 1998, page 114.

The Dodson Family of Warren County, Tennessee and Allied Families
Page 282, 1-B

Leonidus 'Dion' Hennessee and Martha Jane Earles had the following children:

- i. LORENZA A. 'LOH'⁷ HENNESSEE was born in 1871 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died in 1927 in South Pittsburg, Marion County, Tennessee, USA. He married SARAH RITCHIE. She was born in 1871 in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. He married SARAH JENKINS. She was born in Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.

 132. ii. ALMEDA 'MEDIE' HENNESSEE was born in May 1872 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 14 Feb 1956 in Dunlap, Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA. She married William Anderson 'Will' Merriman, son of Lewis Walter Merriman and Mary Magdaline McCamy on 19 May 1892 in Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 06 Nov 1870 in Tennessee, USA. He died on 24 Feb 1958 in Dunlap, Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA.

 - iii. ARSEY HENNESSEE was born about 1875 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died before 1910 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

 - iv. RICHARD 'DICKEY' HENNESSEE was born about 1875 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married UNKNOWN RITCHIE. She died date Unknown.

 - v. JAMES H. HENNESSEE was born in 1879 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died in 1923 in Chattanooga, Hamilton County, Tennessee, USA.

 - Notes for James H. Hennessee:
James was a sheriff for Sequatchie County, Tennessee.

 - vi. FLOYD HENNESSEE was born on 14 Apr 1883 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 12 Sep 1936. He married LULA WALKER. She died date Unknown.
100. **SAMUEL THOMAS⁶ EARLS** (Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 03 Nov 1851 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee. He died on 19 Oct 1929 in Garland County, Texas. He married Nancy Cruse on 16 Oct 1883 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in Mar 1864 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died in Jul 1923 in Grayson County, Texas, USA.

Notes for Samuel Thomas Earls:
1900 Federal Census, Ellis County, Texas
Ferris town; Precinct 2
#391; #402
Earls, S. T.; head
Nancy, wife
Mack, son

Generation 6 (con't)

Ella May, daughter

The Ennis Weekly Local
Feb 9, 1901. Vol XVI, No 6
J.P. Hemphill, Publisher

Mr. S.T. Earls was in Ennis Tuesday and gave the Local a substantial call.

Dixie Cemetery, Whitesboro, Grayson County, Texas:

EARL Alice [Sis] Dixie	
EARL Barbara Della Harvey	Dixie
EARL Clarence E	Dixie
EARL Ed	Dixie
EARL Emmet F	Dixie
EARL Evelyne	Dixie
EARL Floyd W	Dixie
EARL J W Jr	Dixie
EARL James	Rosehill Cemetery
EARL James	RoseHill/Bells Cemetery
EARL John Walter	Dixie
EARL Lonna B	Dixie
EARL Mack F	Dixie
EARL Margaret Jordan	Whitemound Cemetery
EARL Mary Jane	Dixie
EARL Nancy	Dixie
EARL Sam Foster	Dixie
EARL Samuel Thomas	Dixie
EARL Syble Jewell	Dixie
EARL Thomas Franklin	Dixie

per: Wayne Earl:

My grandfather was Samuel Thomas Earls son of PA Earls all from Warren co. Tn. I too had an uncle Mack Earl killed in FT Worth in 1935 buried at Dixie Cem. at Whitesboro Tx. Your Uncle Mack Earls was a brother to my grandfather S T Earl. PA Earls wife Mary Frances Chastain Earls died in 1896 in Ellis Co TX, some where around Ennis Tx. Do you have any leads on this information?

My mail address in 414 North Outer Dr. Wilmington Il. 60481 If you would care to write. I am from Whitesboro Texas grandson to Samuel Thomas Earl and great grandson to P.A. Earls. *****

my husband Dennis C. Earl is the great grandson of Samuel Thomas Earl, grandson of Edward Earl and son of Clarence E. Earl of Whitesboro , Texas. You are our cousins.....

Samuel Thomas Earls and Nancy Cruse had the following children:

- i. MACK FURN⁷ EARLE was born on 08 Feb 1886 in Tennessee, USA. He died in 1935 in Grayson County, Texas, USA.
- ii. ELLA MAY EARLE was born in Sep 1887 in Tennessee, USA.
133. iii. JOHN WALTER EARLE was born on 01 Jan 1893 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 18 May 1947 in Dorchester, Grayson County, Texas, USA. He married Dellar Barbara Harvey on 08 Jun 1911 in Sherman, Grayson County, Texas, USA. She was born on 27 May 1895 in Woodbine Community, Cooke County, Texas, USA.
134. iv. EDWARD EARLE was born on 19 Jul 1896 in Texas, USA.

Generation 6 (con't)

- v. SAM FOSTER EARLE was born on 22 Jan 1903 in Texas, USA. He died on 04 Jun 1998 in Whitesboro, Grayson County, Texas, USA. He married Syble Jewell on 04 Jul 1925. She was born on 22 Dec 1909 in Oklahoma, USA. She died on 07 Mar 1991 in Whitesboro, Grayson County, Texas, USA.
 - vi. AGNES EARLE was born in 1905 in Texas, USA.
101. **CHARLES 'CHARLEY'⁶ EARLES** (Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in Feb 1860 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 08 Dec 1959 in Tarrant County, Texas, USA. He married (1) **R. I** about 1883 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 27 Feb 1855 in Virginia, USA. She died on 14 Nov 1893 in Ennis, Ellis County, Texas, USA. He married (2) **MATTIE** about 1895 in Ellis County, Texas, USA. She was born in Aug 1871 in Georgia, USA. She died in Texas, USA.

Notes for Charles 'Charley' Earles:

The Ennis Weekly Local
Saturday Dec 28, 1901
Vol XVI No 52

C. Earl and family have gone to Shawnee, Okla where they will reside in the future.

Texas Death Index, 1903-2000 about Charlie Earls
www.ancestry.com

Name: Charlie Earls
Death Date: 8 Dec 1959
Death County: Tarrant
Certificate: 71491

Charles 'Charley' Earles and R. I had the following children:

- i. MARY F.⁷ EARLES was born in Jul 1885 in Tennessee, USA.
- ii. JOHN S. EARLES was born in Jun 1887 in Tennessee, USA.
- iii. CHARLES EARLES was born in Mar 1889 in Tennessee, USA.
- iv. WILLIE N. EARLES was born in Oct 1890 in Tennessee, USA.

Charles 'Charley' Earles and Mattie had the following children:

- v. ANNIE B. EARLES was born in Jun 1898 in Texas, USA.
- vi. NAMELESS EARLES was born in May 1900 in Texas, USA.

102. **JOHN SAVAGE⁶ EARLS** (Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵, Martin⁴ Earls, Pleasant³, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 06 Jul 1863 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 26 Sep 1953 in San Bernardino, San Bernardino County, California, USA. He married Laura Jean Hamrick, daughter of Jereboam 'Jerry' M. Hamrick and Frances (Frannie) Bouldin about 1888 in Spencer, Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 19 Jan 1872 in Spencer, Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 24 Dec 1924 in Vernon, Wilbarger County, Texas, USA.

Notes for John Savage Earls:
1910 Federal Census, Wilbarger County, Texas

Generation 6 (con't)

EARLS, John	52	TN	TN	TN	089-093A
Laura	39	TN	TN	TN	
Floyd	16	TX	TN	TN	
Gerlie	13	TX	TN	TN	
Ulah	6	TN	TN	TN	
Alex P. [fa]	89	TN	TN	TN	
Richmond [uncle]	73	TN		TN	
Hamerick, Jerry B. [f/l]	83		TN	TN	TN
Ivans, Henry [bo]	20	TX	TX	TX	

John Savage Earls and Laura Jean Hamrick had the following children:

- i. CATHERINE⁷ EARLS was born on 04 Jun 1889 in McMinnville, Warren Co., Tennessee, USA. She died on 22 Nov 1975 in San Bernadino, San Bernadino County, California, USA. She married William M. Randolph on 13 Feb 1909. He died date Unknown.
 - ii. NETTIE EARLS was born on 14 Jun 1891 in McMinnville, Warren Co., Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown. She married JIM S. SHAW. He was born about 1887 in Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - iii. MARY FRANCES EARLS was born on 01 Mar 1893 in McMinnville, Warren Co., Tennessee, USA. She died on 23 May 1936 in McMinnville, Warren Co., Tennessee, USA. She married JUDD UNKNOWN. He died date Unknown.
 - iv. FLOYD EARLS was born on 26 Nov 1894 in Ennis, Ellis County, Texas, USA. He died on 12 May 1963 in El Centro, Imperial County, California, USA. He married Lena Leona Evans on 02 Dec 1920 in Clarendon, Donley County, Texas, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - v. GERTRUDE EARLS was born on 12 Mar 1896 in Ennis, Ellis County, Texas, USA. She died on 19 Mar 1981. She married RENE HENDERSON KOONTZ. He died date Unknown.
 - vi. EULA EARLS was born about 1898 in Ennis, Ellis County, Texas, USA. She died on 15 May 1967. She married ENOCH BERRY. He died date Unknown.
103. **PHOEBE 'PHEBY'⁶ EARLES** (Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 04 Jan 1865 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 14 Feb 1958 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She married Thomas 'Tommy' Gillentine, son of Micajah Terry 'Cager T.' Gillentine and Nancy Elizabeth Hennessee on 29 Dec 1881 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 02 Jan 1860 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 04 Jun 1924 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Thomas 'Tommy' Gillentine and Phoebe 'Pheby' Earles had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM JOHN⁷ GILLENTINE was born on 03 Jul 1883 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 02 Jan 1954 in Fairview Community, Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- ii. IDA BELZORA GILLENTINE was born on 16 Jan 1886 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 23 Jan 1891 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- iii. ANNE ELIZABETH 'ANNIE' GILLENTINE was born on 04 Feb 1889 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 16 Nov 1899 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- iv. MARTHA LEE GILLENTINE was born on 01 Jan 1891 in Warren County, Tennessee,

Generation 6 (con't)

USA. She died on 30 Sep 1892 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

135. v. CHARLES CLABOURN 'CHARLIE' GILLENLINE was born on 26 Sep 1893 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died in May 1972 in Altamont, Grundy County, Tennessee, USA. He married Rhoda Belle Safley on 24 Dec 1916 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 17 Jul 1893 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 30 Jun 1979 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- vi. WILLIAM T. GILLENLINE was born on 28 Apr 1894 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died in Apr 1979 in Altamont, Grundy County, Tennessee, USA.
- vii. ALEXANDER TEE 'THOMAS' GILLENLINE was born on 20 Sep 1896 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 23 Dec 1972 in Mid-State Baptist Hospital, Nashville, Tennessee, USA.
- viii. HAUGHTY GILLENLINE was born on 06 Oct 1906 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 13 Aug 1959 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
104. **MACK FERN⁶ EARLES** (Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 28 Oct 1869 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 01 Aug 1914 in Ennis, Ellis County, Texas, USA. He married Alice Eudora Harrison, daughter of Alex Harrison and Emmie Cunningham on 02 Apr 1896 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 22 Jun 1875 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 28 May 1943 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA.

Notes for Mack Fern Earles:

1900 Federal Census, Ellis County, Texas

Justice Precinct 3 (northwest portion)

Mack Earls

Dora Earls

Waxahachie Newspaper:

Mack Earles was murdered by his nephew, Leslie "Clessie" Earls. Mack was killed on August 2, 1914. According to a newspaper article Mack and his nephew Leslie were fighting with their fist and the fight resulted in the death of the elder Earl.

Mack Fern Earls and wife, Eudora Harrison were thought to have been born and married in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee in 1896. Their daughter, Annie Hester EARLS Reed, was also from McMinnville, TN. I don't know where they got the name Hester for her middle name. Mack Fern Earls and Eudora were in Ellis County, Texas, listed in the 1900 Census. Mack was murdered in Ellis County by his nephew Leslie Earls on August 2, 1914. According to the Waxahachie Newspaper, Mack was murdered by his nephew Leslie Earls, on August 2, 1914. I have been unable to find a Leslie in our family tree. My grandmother (one of his daughters) and several of my great-aunts recalled that the man who murdered Mack was called Clessie. I am in search of information leading to Leslie/Clessie or any information on any Earls in Ellis Co., Tx (Judy Martin - GenForum)

Conversation with Verna M. Earle Rogers, November 21, 2002 - - - she stated that she remembered hearing of Mack Earls. "Mack Earls and his wife had taken in this boy" (the nephew), " and the boy got mad 'cause Mack was real strict. The boy shot Mack, but did not kill him."

Mack Fern Earles and Alice Eudora Harrison had the following children:

- i. MYRTLE⁷ EARLS was born on 13 Dec 1895 in Ellis County, Texas, USA. She died on 15 Mar 1989 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA. She married Jack Boren on 23 Aug 1914 in Ennis, Ellis County, Texas, USA. He was born in 1891. He died in 1955

Generation 6 (con't)

in Kemp, Kaufman County, Texas, USA.

- ii. CLOUD EARLS was born on 08 Jul 1900. He died in 1904.
 - iii. ALICE EARLS was born on 17 Jun 1902 in Ellis County, Texas, USA. She died on 30 Apr 1999 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA. She married Carl William Thomas on 23 Dec 1922 in Kemp, Kaufman County, Texas, USA. He was born on 22 Nov 1903 in Kemp, Kaufman County, Texas, USA. He died on 01 Apr 1930 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA.
 - 136. iv. WILLIAM HARRISON EARLS was born on 29 Oct 1903 in Ellis County, Texas, USA. He died on 03 Sep 1963 in Baylor Hospital, Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA. He married Bertha Elizabeth Thompson on 17 Feb 1923 in Kemp, Kaufman County, Texas, USA. She was born on 06 Nov 1903 in Henderson County, Texas, USA. She died on 28 Jul 1989 in Kaufman County, Texas, USA.
 - v. ANNIE HESTER EARLS was born on 18 May 1906 in Ellis County, Texas, USA. She died on 23 Mar 1998 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA. She married UNKNOWN REED. He died date Unknown.
 - vi. FLORA JANE EARLS was born on 18 May 1906 in Ellis County, Texas, USA. She died on 30 Dec 1969 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA.
 - vii. MOSSIE TEMPLETON EARLS was born on 28 Jul 1908 in Ellis County, Texas, USA.
 - viii. DAUGHTER EARLS was born about 1909 in Ellis County, Texas, USA. She died about 1909 in Ellis County, Texas, USA.
 - ix. DAUGHTER EARLS was born about 1909 in Ellis County, Texas, USA. She died about 1909 in Ellis County, Texas, USA.
 - x. SON EARLS was born about 1909 in Ellis County, Texas, USA. He died about 1909 in Ellis County, Texas, USA.
 - xi. ANNAH MAE EARLS was born on 01 Apr 1911 in Ellis County, Texas, USA. She died on 15 Aug 1920 in Ellis County, Texas, USA.
105. **ALEXANDER W.⁶ EARLS** (William Martin⁵ Earles, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1847 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married (1) **SUSAN LOUISE COTHERN**, daughter of Henry D. Cothran and Mary 'Polly' Scroggins on 09 Sep 1875 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in May 1852 in North Carolina, USA. He married (2) **AGNESS WEAVER** on 02 Sep 1873.
- Alexander W. Earls and Susan Louise Cothorn had the following children:
- i. WILLIAM J.⁷ EARLS was born about 1876 in Tennessee, USA. He died in Texas, USA.
 - ii. EVEY EARLS was born about 1878 in Tennessee, USA.
 - iii. RICHARD S. EARLS was born about 1879 in Tennessee, USA.
 - iv. JOHN L. EARLS was born about 1883 in Tennessee, USA.
 - v. THOMAS L. EARLS was born about 1885 in Tennessee, USA.

Generation 6 (con't)

- vi. SAMUEL EARLS was born about 1886 in Tennessee, USA.
 - vii. BULA MAI EARLS was born about 1888 in Tennessee, USA. She married Aubrey Davis on 21 Mar 1906 in Cannon County, Tennessee, USA.
 - viii. HARRISON EARLS was born about 1890 in Tennessee, USA.
 - ix. LULA EARLS was born about 1893 in Tennessee, USA.
 - x. SALLY JANE EARLS was born in May 1894 in Tennessee, USA. She married HIRAM B. TODD. He was born in Nov 1888.
137. xi. HOBERT EARLS was born about 1897 in Tennessee, USA. He married Nannie Roach, daughter of Isham Roach on 03 Jul 1926 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
106. **THOMAS R.⁶ EARLES** (William Martin⁵, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 12 Nov 1848 in White County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 18 Mar 1911 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Mary Jane Holder on 03 Oct 1867 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Thomas R. Earles and Mary Jane Holder had the following children:

- i. SAM T.⁷ EARLS.
 - ii. LULA EARLS.
 - iii. SETTA M. EARLS.
 - iv. IDA J. EARLS.
 - v. ERNEST J. EARLS.
 - vi. HACKET EARLS.
 - vii. DELLA EARLS.
107. **JOHN H.⁶ EARLES** (William Martin⁵, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1855. He died date Unknown. He married **LINA MILRANEY**.

John H. Earles and Lina Milraney had the following children:

- i. BELLE⁷ EARLS.
 - ii. MAGGIE EARLS.
 - iii. CLAUDE MARTIN EARLS.
108. **MARTIN V.⁶ EARLES** (William Martin⁵, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1859 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married **NARCISSA 'NANNIE' A. WEBB**. She was born on 02 Feb 1855. She died on 22 Dec 1933.

Martin V. Earles and Narcissa 'Nannie' A. Webb had the following children:

- i. MINNIE M.⁷ EARLES.
- ii. MECIE EARLES.

Generation 6 (con't)

iii. EMMA P. EARLES.

109. **JAMES ROSENCRANTZ⁶ EARLES** (William Martin⁵, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1864 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married Frances Emma Cleopatria Johnson, daughter of Francis Johnson and Winnie Sparkman on 31 Aug 1884 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 23 Apr 1869 in Bone Cave, Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 26 Apr 1939 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA.

James Rosencrantz Earles and Frances Emma Cleopatria Johnson had the following children:

- i. CLEO⁷ EARLES was born in 1886. She died date Unknown. She married BEN PYKA. He died date Unknown.
 - ii. ENZIE EARLES was born in 1888. She died date Unknown. She married R. K. HALL. He died date Unknown.
 - iii. URSIE EARLES was born on 11 Mar 1890. She died date Unknown. She married R. L. Womack in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - iv. OVIE EARLES was born in 1892. She died date Unknown.
 - v. LIELA EARLES was born in 1894. She died date Unknown. She married LANDER LEGGETT. He died date Unknown.
 - vi. VERA EARLES was born on 17 Sep 1897. She died date Unknown. She married G. E. Prince in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA. He died date Unknown.
138. vii. **JAMES R. EARLES** was born on 25 Mar 1905 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. He died in Mar 1988 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. He married (1) SUSAN J. HOWELL, daughter of Richard Howell and MeDora McDonald in 1924 in Weatherford, Parker County, Texas, USA. She was born on 01 May 1904 in Weatherford, Parker County, Texas, USA. She died on 01 Apr 1980 in Newport, Oregon, USA. He married (2) JEWEL PEARL NEAL on 22 Nov 1933 in South Bosque, Texas, USA. She was born on 28 Dec 1921 in South Bosque, Texas, USA. She died on 26 Jul 1989 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA.
110. **JAMES MARTIN⁶ EARLS** (Richmond N.⁵ Earles, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1859 in Tennessee, USA. He died on 10 Jul 1935 in Grayson County, Kentucky, USA. He married **LUCY ELLEN ROSS**. She was born in Henry County, Kentucky, USA.

Notes for James Martin Earls:

1860 Federal Census, White County, Tennessee, USA

James M. Earls and half-brother, Seth S. Anderson, are listed with grandparents, James McBride and wife, Catherine.

James M. Eisler

James Martin Earls and Lucy Ellen Ross had the following child:

- i. JOSEPH ALBERT⁷ EARLS was born on 26 Aug 1882 in Grayson County, Kentucky, USA. He died on 08 Sep 1939 in Grayson County, Kentucky, USA. He married CLARA MCKINLEY. She was born about 1897 in Kentucky, USA.
111. **ETHEL S.⁶ EARLES** (Losson F.⁵, Elizabeth Caroline⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1898 in Oklahoma, USA. She died in 1942 in Wenatchee, Washington, USA. She married William Ben Heard about 1922 in Oklahoma, USA.

Generation 6 (con't)

Notes for Ethel S. Earles:

HI,

I AM THE GRANDDAUGHTER OF ETHEL S EARLES. SHE WAS THE DAUGHTER OF LOSSEN F EARLES AND ISABELLE JANE "BELLE" DAY. I NOTICED THAT SHE HAD A SISTER VIRGINIA EARLES. ETHEL IS DESENDANTS OF PLEASEANT, WILLIAM AND GAMALIEL EARLES. I THINK I'M MISSING A GENERATION OR SO. SHE MARRIED WILLIAM BEN HEARD IN OKLAHOMA ABT 1922 AND HAD THREE CHILDREN: VIRGIL, ALMA JEAN AND WILLIAM JOE "JACK" HEARD (MY FATHER).

EHETEL WAS BORN ABT 1898 IN OKLAHOMA
DIED IN WENATCHEE, WA 1942

SHE IS ON THE 1910 AND 1930 CENSES WITH HER FAMILY. ANY HELP YOU MAY GIVE WOULD BE GREAT. THANK YOU, MARJE

William Ben Heard and Ethel S. Earles had the following children:

- i. VIRGIL⁷ HEARD.
- ii. ALMA JEAN HEARD.
- iii. WILLIAM JOE 'JACK' HEARD.

112. **HENRY JEFFERSON⁶ EARLE** (James N.⁵ Earles, Roland⁴ Earles, Nathaniel³, William², Gamaliel¹) was born in 1865 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died in Mar 1939 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Annie Cagle on 01 Feb 1893 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born in 1875. She died in 1956.

Henry Jefferson Earle and Annie Cagle had the following children:

- i. HAROLD CAGLE⁷ EARLE was born in 1897. He married MILDRED HERNDON.
- ii. EVA TOWNES EARLE was born on 24 Dec 1904 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 19 May 2001 in Peoria, Peoria County, Illinois, USA. She married CONRAD STINNETT. He was born in 1888. He died in 1980.
- iii. JEFFERSON P. EARLE was born on 19 Apr 1909 in Tennessee, USA. He died in Oct 1986 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

113. **CHARLES LEE⁶ EARL** (James N.⁵ Earles, Roland⁴ Earles, Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1870 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 18 Feb 1939 in Tennessee, USA. He married **MARTHA CALLIE DAVIS**. She was born on 02 Mar 1872 in Tennessee, USA. She died on 14 Apr 1946 in Tennessee, USA.

Charles Lee Earl and Martha Callie Davis had the following children:

- i. RALPH LAVERNE⁷ EARLE was born on 19 Aug 1901 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married MINNIE F. SMART. She was born in 1904.
- ii. SHELBY ETHELENE EARLES was born on 21 Dec 1903 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 06 Sep 1989 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She married SAMUEL FRANKLIN HENNESSEE. He was born on 23 Sep 1886 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 04 Oct 1971 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- iii. LEILA MAY EARLE was born on 14 Apr 1904 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She married William Chester Womak on 06 Jun 1926 in Spencer, Van Buren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born in 1901.

Generation 6 (con't)

114. **DENNIS JEFFERSON 'JEFF'⁶ EARLES** (William Pleasant⁵, Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 06 Sep 1869 in Bedford County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 28 Sep 1920 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. He married Laura Jane Duncan in 1889. She was born on 19 Dec 1869. She died on 12 Dec 1956 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA.

Dennis Jefferson 'Jeff' Earles and Laura Jane Duncan had the following children:

- i. **MARY EVALENA⁷ EARLES** was born on 18 Aug 1891 in Indian Territory, Oklahoma, USA. She died on 03 Feb 1985 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. She married **ANDREW JAMES AGNEW**.
 - ii. **ERNEST ILEY EARLES** was born on 19 Dec 1895 in Indian Territory, Oklahoma, USA. He died in 1988 in Maysville, Garvin County, Oklahoma, USA. He married **ADDIE GOFORTH**.
 - iii. **MANTIE OVALLEY EARLES** was born on 09 Aug 1898 in Tidmore, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. She died on 24 Jan 1989 in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, USA. She married **EUGENE EDWARD WALLER**.
 - iv. **JESSE CARL EARLES** was born on 16 Oct 1901 in Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. He died on 14 Jan 1985 in Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. He married **NORA BELL LACKEY**.
 - v. **BESSIE DEVONA EARLES** was born on 16 Oct 1901 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. She died on 10 Oct 1991 in Ada, Pontotoc County, Oklahoma, USA. She married **LEWIS ROBERT WALLER**.
 - vi. **WILLIAM ARTHUR EARLES** was born on 12 Nov 1904 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. He died on 31 Jan 1905 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA.
 - vii. **ARTIE RAY EARLES** was born on 26 Aug 1908 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. He died in 1998 in New Mexico, USA.
115. **JAMES 'JIM' ALEXANDER⁶ EARLES** (William Pleasant⁵, Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1872 in Bedford County, Tennessee, USA. He died in 1943 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. He married (1) **CORA MYRTLE JOHNSON** about 1906 in Oklahoma, USA. She was born on 15 Oct 1885 in Missouri, USA. She died on 15 Dec 1955 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. He married (2) **EMMA ALICE MONTGOMERY** about 1894. She was born on 09 Aug 1879 in Illinois, USA. She died on 29 Dec 1901 in Oklahoma, USA.

Notes for James 'Jim' Alexander Earles:

1920 Oklahoma Census, Vol 41; ED 241; Sheet 13; Line 51

James 'Jim' Alexander Earles and Cora Myrtle Johnson had the following children:

- i. **RUBY IRENE⁷ EARLES** was born in 1907 in Oklahoma, USA. She died in 1936 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA.
- ii. **BUELL F. EARLES** was born in 1908 in Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. He died on 14 Jan 1960 in Oklahoma, USA.
- iii. **LELA ROBERTA EARLES** was born on 03 May 1911 in Oklahoma, USA. She died on 28 Jul 2002 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. She married **BURLEY OKUS WIMBERLY**.
- iv. **LUCILLE SARAH EARLES** was born in 1915 in Oklahoma, USA.

Generation 6 (con't)

- v. VIVIAN MARIE EARLES was born on 06 Feb 1926. She died on 20 Apr 1967 in Oklahoma, USA.

James 'Jim' Alexander Earles and Emma Alice Montgomery had the following child:

139. vi. WILLIAM HARVEY 'WILLIE' EARLES was born on 03 Aug 1895 in Oklahoma, USA. He died in 1956. He married Ola May Minic about 1913 in Oklahoma, USA.

116. **SUSAN VIRGINIA⁶ EARLES** (William Pleasant⁵, Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 27 Jan 1883 in Whitedeer, Pottawatomie County, Oklahoma, USA. She died on 23 Sep 1963 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. She married David Francis Hicks on 20 Aug 1899 in Aubrey, Texas, USA. He was born on 06 Feb 1875 in Pope (Parks) County, Illinois, USA. He died date Unknown.

David Francis Hicks and Susan Virginia Earles had the following child:

- i. WILLIAM 'BILL'⁷ HICKS.

117. **JOHN WILLIAM⁶ EARLES** (McGregor⁵, Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 25 Jan 1861 in Winchester, Franklin County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 26 Dec 1925 in Texarkana, Bowie County, Texas, USA. He married (1) **LUCY GERTRUDE BASSETT** about 1887 in Bowie County, Texas, USA. She was born in Nov 1871 in Bowie County, Texas, USA. She died in 1903 in Bowie County, Texas, USA. He married (2) **SUSIE MCNICHOL** on 03 Oct 1905 in Bowie County, Texas, USA. She was born in 1878 in Texas, USA.

Notes for John William Earles:

John William EARLES was born on 25 Jan 1861 in Winchester, Franklin Co, TN. He died on 26 Dec 1925 in Texarkana, Bowie Co, TX. He was buried on 30 Dec 1925 in Rose Hill Cemetery, Texarkana, TX. He is reference number 41990. 1880 Census Texas, Bowie Co, Texarkana, 17/37 Occupation - "works in a saloon"

Upon Lucy's death, he married Mrs. Susie McMickle Hooks, on October 3, 1905.

1900 Census - TX, Bowie, ED #5, 12/32.

1910 Census: Texarkana, Bowie Co, TX, 3 wd, dist 7, 8/29, 159B.

From the National Register of Historic Places
Earl--Rochelle House (added 1999 - Building - #99000720)

Also known as Will Earl House

1920 Magnolia St., Texarkana

Historic Significance: Architecture/Engineering

Architect, builder, or engineer: Barber, George

Architectural Style: Queen Anne

Area of Significance: Architecture

Period of Significance: 1875-1899

Owner: Private

Historic Function: Domestic

Historic Sub-function: Single Dwelling

Current Function: Commerce/Trade

Current Sub-function: Specialty Store

1906 Texarkana City Directory

J W Earl, Spouse: Susie, Address: 1420 Laurel

Joe Earl, Address: boards at 1420 Laurel

Will Earl, Address: boards at 1420 Laurel

Parents: McGregor EARLES and Martha Ann Sarah WATTS.

Spouse: Lucy Gertrude BASSETT. John William EARLES and Lucy Gertrude BASSETT were married about 1886 in Texarkana, Bowie Co, TX. Children were: William McGregor (Willie Mack) EARL, Matt Bassett EARL, Joseph Clyde (Jack) EARL.

Generation 6 (con't)

Spouse: Susie O MCMICKLE Mrs.. John William EARLES and Susie O MCMICKLE Mrs. were married on 3 Oct 1905 in Bowie Co, TX.

John William Earles and Lucy Gertrude Bassett had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM MCGREGOR 'WILLIE MACK'⁷ EARL was born on 05 Nov 1888 in Texas, USA. He died in Dec 1982 in Uniondale, Nassau County, New York, USA. He married IOLA PEARSALL. She was born in 1887.
 - ii. MATT BASSETT EARL was born on 31 Aug 1896 in Texas, USA. He died on 14 Jul 1952 in Bowie County, Texas. He married LUCY FRANCIS KEMPER. She was born in 1903. She died in 1981.
 - iii. JOSEPH CLYDE 'JACK' EARL was born on 02 Feb 1900 in Bowie County, Texas. He died in Jun 1975 in Long Beach, Nassau County, New York, USA.
118. **FRANCIS MARION 'MIKE'⁶ EARLES** (Lawson Vance⁵, Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 02 Feb 1896 in Emmett, Navarro County, Texas, USA. He died on 02 May 1975 in Shamrock, Wheeler County, Texas, USA. He married Mary Lela 'Lela' Latham, daughter of Edward F. Latham and Leola Isabell 'Bell' Harbin on 09 Mar 1917 in Throckmorton, Texas, USA. She was born on 02 Nov 1901 in Haskell, Haskell County, Texas, USA. She died on 02 Aug 1973 in Pampa, Gray County, Texas, USA.

Notes for Francis Marion 'Mike' Earles:

U.S. Social Security Death Index

30 September 2000

Francis EARLES

Birth Date: 2 Feb 1896

Death Date: May 1975

Social Security Number: 456-05-6821

State or Territory Where Number Was Issued: Texas

Death Residence Localities

ZIP Code: 79065

Localities: Pampa, Gray, Texas

Wheeler Co. TX - Deaths, 1975

Last Name First Name Middle, Suffix, Death Date County Sex

Earles Francis M. 1975-05-02 Wheeler M

1973 - 1977 - Obituaries - Pampa, Gray County, Texas

Francis Earles

1896 - 1975

Francis Earles died in May 1975.

Born February 2, 1896, Earles was 79 years old and lived in Pampa, TX.

(per: Robert Gaffney:

Personal note: The Obit is wrong. He had been living in Lefors, Gray County, TX up until the time he took up residence in a Rest Home in Shamrock, TX.)

Wheeler County, Texas - Shamrock Cemetery FILE 3 CI-E

The directions to the cemetery are turn east from the base of the water

to the river, in downtown Shamrock, cemetery is two miles east on the north side of road .

The records of this cemetery were not kept in a proper order until our taking this responsibility on in 1997. We have done a complete physical survey of the entire cemetery, documenting all graves which are marked.

Generation 6 (con't)

The cemetery is owned by the city of Shamrock but we hold the records and keep up with this information. Should anyone need information for this cemetery see the contact information above.

- Mark Wrig ht [d igger2@pan-tex.net]

Earles, Francis M., b. 1896, d. 1975, Blk-H2, L- 33, Sp #6

Military WWI civilian draft registration, Throckmorton Co., TX

Notes for Mary Lela 'Lela' Latham:

VITAL RECORDS - GRAY COUNTY, TX - DEATHS 1973

Date of Marital

Name Death Sex Status

Earles, Mary L 04-Aug -1973 F Single

U.S. Social Security Death Inde x

30 September 2000

Mary EARLES

Birth Date: 2 Nov 1901

Death Date: Aug 1973

Social Security Number: 449-17-8667

State or Territory Where Number Was Issued: Texas

Death Residence Localities

ZIP Code: 79054

Localities: Lefors, Gray, Texas

1966 - 1996 - Obituaries - Lefors, Gray County, Texas

Source: Social Security Administration

Mary Earles

1901 - 1973

Mary Earles died in August 1973.

Born November 2, 1901, Earles was 71 years old and lived i n Lefors, TX

Wheeler County, Texas - Shamrock Cemetery FILE 3 CI-E

Earles, Mary L., b. 1901, d. 1973, Blk-H2, L-33, Sp #5

Francis Marion 'Mike' Earles and Mary Lela 'Lela' Latham had the following children:

- i. MARION LEON 'DOC'⁷ EARLES was born on 04 Apr 1919 in Gainesville, Texas, USA. He died on 24 Sep 1985. He married WINIFRED IONE 'WINNIE' HENDRICKSON. She was born on 07 Mar 1921 in Pershing, Oklahoma, USA.
- ii. LELA LAVADA EARLES was born on 27 Nov 1921 in Texas, USA.
- iii. WILLIE BURTON 'BILL' EARLES was born on 01 Nov 1923 in Eastland, Texas, USA. He died on 17 Feb 2007 in Olton, Lamb County, Texas, USA. He married Elsie Mae Holloway on 14 Feb 1946 in McLean, Gray County, Texas, USA. She was born on 10 Feb 1927 in Gray County, Texas, USA.
- iv. LEOLA JUANITA EARLES was born on 21 Apr 1926 in Eastland County, Texas, USA. She died on 09 May 2005 in Arizona, USA. She married James Howard Gaffney in 1946. He was born on 07 Jul 1923 in New Haven, Connecticut, USA.

Generation 6 (con't)

Notes for Leola Juanita Earles:
Eastland County TX - Births, 1926
Name Birthdate Sex Mother Father County
Earles, Leola Juanita 4-21-1926 F Mary Lela Latham Francis Marion Earles
Eastland

- v. ALDREDGE WELDON 'HUSKY' EARLES was born on 14 Jun 1931 in Brown County, Texas, USA. He died on 22 Nov 1974 in Pampa, Gray County, Texas, USA.

Notes for Aldredge Weldon 'Husky' Earles:
BROWN COUNTY, TEXAS - BIRTHS 1931
Name Date of Birth Sex Mother's Name Father's Name
Eales, A W 6-14-1931 M Lila Latham F. M. Earles

VITAL RECORDS - GRAY COUNTY, TX - DIVORCES 1974
File Husband Husband Wife WifeChildrenMarriageDivorce
Number Name Age Name Age Under 18 DateDate
33475 EARLES ALDRIDGE W 43 LOIS A 430008-Jun-197312-Jul-1974

VITAL RECORDS - GRAY COUNTY, TX - DEATHS 1974
Date of Marital
Name Death Sex Status
Earles, Aldredge W 22-Nov-1974 M Separ/divorced

U.S. Social Security Death Index
30 September 2000

Aldredge EARLES
Birth Date: Jun 1931
Death Date: Nov 1974
Social Security Number: 515-26-0777
State or Territory Where Number Was Issued: Kansas

Wheeler County, Texas - Shamrock Cemetery FILE 3 CI-E
Earles, A. W. 'Husky', b. 1931, d. 1974, Blk-H2, L-52, Sp #4

- vi. DAUGHTER EARLES.

119. **EDWARD ALONZO 'LONZO'⁶ EARLES** (Lawson Vance⁵, Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 07 Jan 1901 in Stephens County, Texas, USA. He died in 1952 in Winkler County, Texas, USA. He married **VADA MADDOX**.

Notes for Edward Alonzo 'Lonzo' Earles:
Winkler CO. TX - Kermit Cemetery Index
Submitted by: CHARLENE BEATTY BEAUCHAMP
SURNAME GIVEN NAME BLOCK ROW LOT SPACE
EARLES, EDWARD ALONZO G 2 15 N

WELCOME TO
Winkler County, Texas
KERMIT CEMETERY
SURNAME GIVEN NAME LOCATION OBIT
EARLE SARAH CARNELIA F-1-3-N

Generation 6 (con't)

EARLE OBIE H. F-1-3-S
EARLES EDWARD ALONZO G-2-15-N
EARLES ALFRED LOYED G-2-15-S

Edward Alonzo 'Lonzo' Earles and Vada Maddox had the following child:

- i. ALFRED LOYED⁷ EARLES was born on 21 Jul 1929. He died on 17 Oct 1967 in Kermit, Winkler County, Texas, USA.

120. **MACK JEFF⁶ EARLES** (Lawson Vance⁵, Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 26 Jan 1912 in Texas, USA. He died on 02 Dec 1974 in Jones County, Texas, USA. He married **TONY ESTELLA MCCRARY**. She was born in 1914. She died in 1992.

Notes for Mack Jeff Earles:

VITAL RECORDS - JONES COUNTY, TX - DEATHS 1974
Earles, Mack J 02-Dec-1974 M Single

U.S. Social Security Death Index
30 September 2000
Mack EARLES
Birth Date: 26 Jan 1912
Death Date: Dec 1974
Social Security Number: 462-03-5755
State or Territory Where Number Was Issued: Texas

Haskell Co., TX - Cemeteries - Howard Cemetery
Earles, Tony Estella & Mack Jeff
06/09/19 14 01/26/1912
12/12/1992 09/26/1987

Mack Jeff Earles and Tony Estella McCrary had the following child:

- i. EDDIE MACK⁷ EARLES was born on 23 Jan 1938 in Winkler County, Texas, USA. He died on 03 Aug 1991 in Tom Green County, Texas, USA.

121. **JAMES W. 'JIM'⁶ EARLES** (Lawson Vance⁵, Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 17 Sep 1880 in Grundy County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 14 Jun 1955 in Haskell County, Texas, USA. He married Cynthia Isabell Scott about 1902 in Fisher County, Texas, USA. She was born on 14 Jan 1884 in Fisher County, Texas, USA. She died on 01 Jan 1948 in Haskell County, Texas, USA.

James W. 'Jim' Earles and Cynthia Isabell Scott had the following children:

- i. ANNA DORA⁷ EARLS was born in 1903.
- ii. MARY E. EARLS was born in 1905.
- iii. ARTHUR EARLES was born in 1906.
- iv. JESSE M. EARLS was born in 1909. He died in 1985.

122. **JOHN LEWIS⁶ EARLES** (Lawson Vance⁵, Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1884 in Grundy County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 13 Apr 1964 in Jones County, Texas, USA. He married Cynthia E. Howard, daughter of William Lewis Howard and Mary

Generation 6 (con't)

Ann Earp about 1905 in Jones County, Texas, USA. She was born on 19 Nov 1883 in DeLeon, Comanche County, Texas, USA. She died on 26 Aug 1960 in Haskell County, Texas, USA.

John Lewis Earles and Cynthia E. Howard had the following children:

- i. VEDA ELIZABETH⁷ EARLES was born in 1906.
- ii. RUBY ANN EARLES was born in 1908. She died in 1998.
- iii. JOHN LEWIS EARLES was born in 1910. He died in 1987.
- iv. WILLIAM JOSEPH EARLES was born in 1913. He died in 1987.
- v. JODIE EARLS was born in 1914.
- vi. ROBERT VENUS EARLES was born in 1918. He died in 1976.

123. **WILLIAM ARTHUR⁶ EARLS** (Lawson Vance⁵ Earles, Nathaniel⁴ Earles Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 11 Dec 1885 in Franklin County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 06 Mar 1943 in Orange County, California, USA. He married **BIRTIE ALICE GREEN**. She was born in 1894. She died in 1980.

William Arthur Earls and Birtie Alice Green had the following children:

- i. CURTIS E.⁷ EARLS was born in 1914. He died in 2003.
- ii. INEZE G. EARLS was born in 1918.
- iii. HOWARD ARTHUR EARLS was born in 1921.

124. **PETERSON CHERRY 'PETE'⁶ EARLES** (Martha⁵, Pleasant⁴, Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 01 Jun 1866 in Tennessee, USA. He died on 06 Feb 1926 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA. He married Mary Katherine 'Molly' Freeman on 22 Dec 1889 in Marion County, Arkansas, USA. She was born on 05 Apr 1869 in Arkansas, USA. She died on 14 Nov 1942 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA.

Peterson Cherry 'Pete' Earles and Mary Katherine 'Molly' Freeman had the following children:

- i. ESTON ELECT⁷ EARLS was born on 02 Oct 1891 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA. He died on 04 Apr 1979 in Harrison, Boone County, Arkansas, USA. He married BONNIE MAE GREEN. She was born in 1890. She died in 1979.
140. ii. ELMER VESTON EARLS was born on 20 Dec 1893 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA. He died on 12 Apr 1970 in Harrison, Boone County, Arkansas, USA. He married Myrtle Eula Ruble on 14 Dec 1918 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA. She was born in 1900. She died in 1965.
- iii. ANNA DOVIE EARLES was born on 23 Jan 1899 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA. She died on 30 Sep 1981 in Harrison, Boone County, Arkansas, USA. She married FLEM L. ROBINSON. He was born in 1897. He died in 1985.
- iv. RUTH IVA EARLES was born on 21 Jun 1907 in Harrison, Boone County, Arkansas, USA. She died on 10 May 1994 in Harrison, Boone County, Arkansas, USA. She married CARL JOHNSON REISH. He was born in 1894. He died in 1976.
- v. ELVA ESTER EARLS was born on 02 Jan 1914 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA. She died on 13 May 1915 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA.

Generation 6 (con't)

125. **LUCY ELLEN⁶ EARLES** (George McClelland⁵, Thomas Jefferson⁴, Thomas³ II, Thomas², Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 29 Jul 1897 in Kentucky, USA. She died on 08 Nov 1967 in Noblesville, Hamilton County, Indiana, USA. She married James Archelaus Matherly before 1915. He was born on 27 Apr 1891 in Sharpsville, Washington County, Kentucky, USA. He died on 28 Sep 1972 in Noblesville, Hamilton County, Indiana, USA.

James Archelaus Matherly and Lucy Ellen Earles had the following children:

- i. **VIRGIE R.⁷ MATHERLY** was born on 11 Jun 1915 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA.
- ii. **VERTRICE MATHERLY** was born on 17 Jul 1917 in Liberty, Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 19 May 1983 in Indianapolis, Marion County, Indiana, USA.
- iii. **VERNON MATHERLY** was born on 27 Aug 1920 in Casey County, Kentucky, USA.
- iv. **EDWIN MATHERLY** was born on 18 Aug 1921 in Liberty, Casey County, Kentucky, USA.
- v. **VILLA M. MATHERLY** was born on 01 May 1923 in Liberty, Casey County, Kentucky, USA.
- vi. **VERA MARIE MATHERLY** was born on 14 Feb 1927 in Liberty, Casey County, Kentucky, USA. She died on 29 Mar 1979.
- vii. **JACK MATHERLY**. He died in Kentucky, USA.
- viii. **PAUL MATHERLY**.
- ix. **RANDALL GARNETT MATHERLY**.

Generation 7

126. **HENRY ALLEN⁷ EARLS** (Stephen A. Douglas⁶ Earles, John O. Burton⁵ Earles, Allen⁴ Earles, Bennett³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in 1886 in Arkansas, USA. He died date Unknown.

Henry Allen Earls had the following child:

- i. **SILAS MONTGOMERY⁸ EARLS**.

127. **JOHN BEECH⁷ EARLE** (William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William², Gamaliel¹) was born on 05 Sep 1884 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 15 Mar 1973 in Athens, Henderson County, Texas, USA. He married **WILLIE MAE JONES**. She was born on 10 Feb 1892 in Texas, USA. She died on 27 Sep 1925 in drowned in the Chickasawhay River, near Waynesboro, Wayne County, Mississippi, USA.

Notes for John Beech Earle:

1920 Federal Census, Ellis County, Texas

Earl, J.B.; Relation: h; Age: 37; Marital Status: md; Birthplace: TN; Father's Birthplace: TN; Mother's Birthplace: SC

Earl, May; Relation: w; Age: 27; Marital Status: md; Birthplace: TX; Father's Birthplace: VA; Mother's Birthplace: AL

Earl, Dora Isabell; Relation: d; Age ?/12; Birthplace: TX

Jones, Sarah; Relation: mth; Age: 57; Marital Status: wid; Birthplace: AL; Father's Birthplace: GA; Mother's Birthplace: GA

Simonton, Nancy; Relation: grdmthr; Age: 86; Marital Status: wid; Birthplace: GA; Father's Birthplace: GA; Mother's Birthplace: GA

Generation 7 (con't)

Jones, Flemin; Relation: bro-in-l; Age: 28; Marital Status: sgl; Birthplace: TX; Father's Birthplace: VA; Mother's Birthplace: AL

*Living with J. B. Earl and family are his wife's mother, Sarah Jones; his wife's grandmother, Nancy Simonton; and his wife's brother, Flemin Jones.

Marian - novian@sbcglobal.net on Rootsweb.com, gives John B. Earle's name as "Beach Earls".

VITAL RECORDS - HENDERSON COUNTY, TX - DEATHS 1973

Information in this database comes from the Texas Department of Health. As of March 2000, Birth Indexes from 1926-1995 and Death Indexes from 1964-1998 are available on the Internet, microfiche or CD-ROM.

<http://www.tdh.state.tx.us/bvs/registra/index.htm>

Name: Earl, John B Date of Death: 05-Mar-1973 Sex: M Marital Status: Widowed

Cousins that Verna M. Rogers & Roberta D. Rogers visited:

Ed & (wife) Scott of Reiger Springs, Texas

their daughter May Scott Davis - husband J. T. Davis; and daughter Elizabeth

Daughter of J. T. & May (Scott) Davis, JoAnn married (1) ? Cane. JoAnn worked at Curtis Mathis Television in Athens, Texas. She lost an eye due to cancer. She later married (2) an older man from Poyner, Texas.

I have gained much info on the family of John B. Earle, b. Sept. 1879 in TN, possibly McMinnville area; d. March 1973 at Athens, Henderson Co., TX. John B. Earle's photo was taken by an AP photographer in 1970's, when John made the trek from Texas to TN (McMinnville or Murfreesboro) to visit relatives. He had taken the bus; had been beaten and robbed of his money. The photo showed him lying on some steps of a building.

Notes for Willie Mae Jones:

per: David L. Earle, Willie Mae is buried near Waxahachie, Texas, in one of four unmarked graves. He & his father, Lolan Lynn Earle visited the gravesite.

John Beech Earle and Willie Mae Jones had the following children:

- i. DORA ISABELL⁸ EARLE was born about 1919 in Texas, USA.

141. ii. NOBIE HOYT EARLE was born on 20 Jan 1920 in Texas, USA. She died on 06 Jun 2006 in Keller, Tarrant County, Texas, USA. She married ALLEN DIES EDOMM. He was born on 07 Sep 1913 in St. Paul, Minnesota, USA. He died on 17 Jun 1998 in Keller, Tarrant County, Texas, USA.

142. iii. LOLAN LYNN EARLE was born on 21 Aug 1921 in Waynesboro, Mississippi. He died in Mar 2005 in Texas, USA. He married (1) SUSIE NANCE, daughter of Ural Utah Stanford and Susie Lou Allen on 04 Mar 1943 in Houston, Harris County, Texas, USA. She was born on 01 Sep 1922 in Jefferson, Marion County, Texas, USA. She died in Jan 2005 in Texas, USA. He married ELIZABETH UNKNOWN. She died in 2005 in Texas, USA.

143. iv. VERNA MAE EARLE was born on 23 Dec 1923 in Waynesboro, Wayne County, Mississippi, USA. She married Joel Baker Rogers in May 1942 in Alvin, Brazoria County, Texas, USA. He was born on 18 Jul 1920 in Mart, McLennon County, Texas, USA. He died on 03 Mar 1994 in Athens, Henderson County, Texas, USA.

Generation 7 (con't)

v. MARTIN ALONZO EARLE was born after 1923. He died date Unknown.

128. **WILLIE TROUSDALE⁷ EARLES** (William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 10 Jun 1894 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died in 1982 in Ft. Wayne, Indiana, USA. She married Thomas A. McCagg on 14 Aug 1915 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 12 Oct 1889 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 30 Aug 1970 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Thomas A. McCagg:

1820 Federal Census, Warren County, Tennessee

Surname List (Index); (Fourth Census of the U.S.)

From NARA microfilm, M33 Roll 122; Page 6

McCagg, John

WARREN COUNTY TENNESSEE ENTRY TAKERS INDEX

~ From 1824 ~

Applicant	Entry No.	Date	Survey	Book	Page	Acres
McCagg Jas.	235	1824	1824	1	56	50
" "	3316	1831	1832	3	285	27

1830 Federal Census, Warren County, Tennessee

From NARA microfilm, M19, Roll 181.

McCagge, John 0101020001-31002001

WARREN COUNTY, TN - CENSUS - 1850 Census Index

McCAGG 76B

1850 Mortality Schedule Of Warren County

McCagg, James	10 month	unknown	January	1850	TN
---------------	----------	---------	---------	------	----

Thomas A. McCagg and Willie Trusdale Earles had the following children:

- i. GROVER⁸ MCCAGG was born about 1912 in Tennessee, USA.
- ii. MABEL VIRGINIA MCCAGG was born about 1915 in Tennessee, USA.
- iii. JAMES L. MCCAGG was born about 1918 in Tennessee, USA.
- iv. EARL M. MCCAGG was born about 1920 in Tennessee, USA.
- v. EDNA L. MCCAGG was born about 1924.
- vi. IRENE MCCAGG was born about 1925.
- vii. VIRGINIA MCCAGG was born about 1927.
- viii. THOMAS MCCAGG was born about 1929.

129. **ALEXANDER⁷ EARLES** (William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 25 Nov 1877 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 29 Feb 1972 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) **ANNA BELLE TURNER**, daughter of J. J. Turner Sr. on 25 Dec 1898 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She

Generation 7 (con't)

was born in Mar 1876 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 01 Jan 1901 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (2) **JOSIE AFT** in 1925 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died before 1938 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married (3) **AGNES IRENE HENDERSON** on 02 Feb 1938 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 29 Nov 1917 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 26 Feb 1993 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He met **DORA ELIZABETH NEWBY**. She was born on 19 Jul 1889 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died in Dec 1930 in Madison County, Alabama, USA.

Notes for Alexander Earles:

1880 Census, Warren Co., Tennessee; District 5

ED 132, roll T9_1283, page 336.1000, image

Alexander listed with W. T. Earls, Head of Household, age 2 years.

1920 U.S. Census, Warren County, Tennessee, 1st Civil District, 4 Feb. 1920, ED 124, Sheet 2B, p. 15, line 98, #37-42:

Earles, AlexHead O-FM W 46 MTN TN TNFarmer-general farm

DorawifeF W 27 MTN TN TN none

MaggiedauF W 15 STN TN TN none

[contined, top of next page, line 1]

Earls, Harriett dauF W 13 STN TN TN none

JamessonM W 7 STN TN TN none

RubydauF W 5 STN TN TN none

MyrtledauF W 2-11/12 STN TN TN none

BessiedauF W 4-2/12 STN TN TN none

DonnellsonM W 1 day STN TN TN none

1930 U.S. Census, Madison County, Alabama, Precinct 25, Merrimack villag e, April 17, 1930, ED 45-45, Sheet 21B, p. 105, line 73, 471 C Street, 346 -350:

Earls, AlexHead R-\$4M W 52 M-30TN US US laborer-cotton mill

DorawifeF W 38 M-16TN US US none

JimmiesonM W 19 STN TN TN doffer-cotton mill

BessiedauF W 17 STN TN TN battery hand-cotton mill

MyrtledauF W 12 STN TN TN none

JohnsonM W 10 STN TN TN none

AlexsonM W 8 STN TN TN none

CharliesonM W 6 STN TN TN none

TommiesonM W 6 STN TN TN none

HazeldauF W 1 SAL TN TN none

McClure, Ruby lodgerF W 18 MTN TN TN spinner-cotton mill

Louis lodgerM W 3/12 SAL US US none

info from Tennessee GenWeb Project:

Vaughn, Ruth Belle (1920-1952)

Rites Conducted Tuesday For Mrs. Ruth Vaughn

Funeral services for Mrs. Ruth Belle Vaughn, wife of George David Vaughn, who died Sunday evening at 10:50 o'clock at the residence on Manchester road, were held Tuesday afternoon at 2 o'clock at the Church of God. The minister, Rev. Calvin C. Wigley, officiated and burial was in Liberty cemetery. Mrs. Vaughn, a native of Claiborne county, Tenn., was born May 30, 1920. Her parents were Joe and Ivy Earls and she was Married May 5, 1937 to Mr. Vaughn. The family moved to five years ago. In addition to her husband and father, Mrs. Vaughn is survived by three sons, Donnie Lee, Edward Eugene and Carl David Vaughn; four daughters, Mary Lou, Minnie Ellen, Patricea Ann and Helen Marie Vaughn, all of McMinnville; three brother, James Earls, Nes Tazewell, Albert Earls, Knoxville, and Joe Earls, Jr., Tasewell. Also two sisters, Mrs. Willie Moore, Ohio, and Mrs. Coy Dykes, Knoxville. High's were in charge of arrangements.

Southern Standard, McMinnville, TN. Fri, 18 Jan 1952, p. 7.

Generation 7 (con't)

Notes for Anna Belle Turner:

1880 Census, Warren Co., TN; District 5

Annie B. Turner listed, J. J. Turner, Sr., Head of Household, age 5, birth year 1875.

Alexander Earles and Anna Belle Turner had the following children:

144. i. MAGGIE ZADIE⁸ EARLES was born about 02 May 1904 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died in Jul 1986 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She married Robert Dudley Burch in 1922. He was born on 19 Nov 1896 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 10 Feb 1964 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- ii. HARRIETT EARLES was born about 1907 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- iii. ANNE PARIOT EARLES was born on 16 Mar 1906 in Tennessee, USA. She died on 19 Jan 1996 in Davidson County, Tennessee, USA. She married William Lee Burch on 04 Jul 1924 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 10 Nov 1893 in Smart, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 12 Oct 1970 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
- iv. PHOEBE ELIZABETH EARLES was born on 08 Jan 1901 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 22 Dec 1989 in Tennessee, USA.

Alexander Earles and Dora Elizabeth Newby had the following children:

- v. JAMES 'JIMMIE' EARLES was born about 1913 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died in 2006.
 - vi. KEELEY EARLES was born about 1915 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
 - vii. BESSIE H. EARLES was born on 19 Jul 1915 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 19 May 2004 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA.
 - viii. MYRTLE EARLES was born about 1917 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
 - ix. DOMNEK DONNELL EARLES was born on 14 Feb 1920 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
 - x. JOHN B. EARLES was born about 1920 in Tennessee, USA.
 - xi. ALEX EUGENE EARLES was born on 12 Nov 1921 in Tennessee, USA. He died on 20 Jun 2001 in Madison, Madison County, Alabama, USA. He married IRENE MEFFORD.
 - xii. CHARLIE EARLES was born about 1924 in Tennessee, USA.
 - xiii. TOMMIE EARLES was born about 1924 in Tennessee, USA.
 - xiv. HAZEL EARLES was born about 1928.
130. **CHARLES WILLIAM⁷ EARLES** (William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 28 Feb 1900 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 05 Oct 1962 in Toledo, Ottawa County, Ohio, USA. He married Jennie Mae Spink on 24 Oct 1926. She was born on 01 Aug 1909. She died on 27 Mar 1991 in Ohio, USA.

Generation 7 (con't)

Charles William Earles and Jennie Mae Spink had the following child:

- i. CHARLES⁸ EARLES was born on 17 Aug 1927.

131. **JAMES RICHMOND⁷ FARLESS** (Catherine⁶ Earles, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 06 Aug 1872 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 12 May 1961 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He married Mary Myrtle McGee, daughter of James Walker McGee and Catherine Collier on 10 May 1891 in Warren Co., Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.

James Richmond Farless and Mary Myrtle McGee had the following children:

- i. GRACE FLORENCE⁸ FARLESS.
- ii. NORA FARLESS. She married LILBURN L. ELAM.
- iii. WILLIAM MARTIN FARLESS.
- iv. JAMES FRANK FARLESS.
- v. KELLY FARLESS.
- vi. MARY MYRTLE FARLESS. She married CLYDE ETTER EVANS.
145. vii. LELA MAE FARLESS. She married BRYON SMITH DODSON.
- viii. OLLIE E. FARLESS. She married LUTHER H. CURTIS.
- ix. RICHMOND L. FARLESS. He married CLARA L. EMBERTON.
- x. CHARLIE RAYFORD FARLESS. He married EDNA GUSTAVA WILSON.
- xi. HAZEL FARLESS.

132. **ALMEDA 'MEDIE'⁷ HENNESSEE** (Martha Jane⁶ Earles, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born in May 1872 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 14 Feb 1956 in Dunlap, Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA. She married William Anderson 'Will' Merriman, son of Lewis Walter Merriman and Mary Magdaline McCamy on 19 May 1892 in Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA. He was born on 06 Nov 1870 in Tennessee, USA. He died on 24 Feb 1958 in Dunlap, Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA.

William Anderson 'Will' Merriman and Almeda 'Medie' Hennessee had the following children:

146. i. EUGENE⁸ MERRIMAN was born about 1898 in Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married NOLIE.
 - ii. LULA LOLA MERRIMAN was born about 1902 in Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
 - iii. PAUL MERRIMAN was born in 1906 in Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown.
 - iv. OLIVE MERRIMAN was born in Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA. She died date Unknown.
133. **JOHN WALTER⁷ EARLE** (Samuel Thomas⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William², Gamaliel¹) was born on 01 Jan 1893 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 18 May 1947 in Dorchester, Grayson County, Texas, USA. He

Generation 7 (con't)

married Dellar Barbara Harvey on 08 Jun 1911 in Sherman, Grayson County, Texas, USA. She was born on 27 May 1895 in Woodbine Community, Cooke County, Texas, USA.

John Walter Earle and Dellar Barbara Harvey had the following children:

- i. EMMETT FRANKLIN⁸ EARLE was born on 26 Jan 1913 in Whitesboro, Grayson County, Texas, USA. He died on 27 Mar 1987 in Whitesboro, Grayson County, Texas, USA.
 - ii. BEULAH MAE EARLE was born on 09 Sep 1915. She died on 17 Apr 1989 in Mesquite, Texas, USA. She married Robert Owen Akin on 04 Aug 1937.
 - iii. MYRTLE MOZELL EARLE.
 - iv. RUBY MARIE EARLE was born on 01 Jul 1919 in Cooke County, Texas, USA. She died on 23 Mar 1973 in Whitesboro, Grayson County, Texas, USA. She married Earl Linstead on 19 Nov 1939.
 - v. NANCY LOUISE EARLE.
 - vi. NINA FAYE EARLE.
 - vii. ARIETTA EDWINA EARLE.
 - viii. JOHN WALTER EARLE was born on 04 Apr 1929 in Woodbine Community, Cooke County, Texas, USA. He died on 11 Jun 1949 in Dorchester, Grayson County, Texas, USA.
134. **EDWARD⁷ EARLE** (Samuel Thomas⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William², Gamaliel¹) was born on 19 Jul 1896 in Texas, USA.

Edward Earle had the following child:

- i. CLARENCE E.⁸ EARL.
135. **CHARLES CLABOURN 'CHARLIE'⁷ GILLENTINE** (Phoebe 'Pheby'⁶ Earles, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 26 Sep 1893 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died in May 1972 in Altamont, Grundy County, Tennessee, USA. He married Rhoda Belle Safley on 24 Dec 1916 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She was born on 17 Jul 1893 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died on 30 Jun 1979 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Charles Clabourn 'Charlie' Gillentine and Rhoda Belle Safley had the following child:

- i. WILLIAM J.⁸ GILLENTINE was born on 12 May 1918 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 30 Jul 1985 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
136. **WILLIAM HARRISON⁷ EARLS** (Mack Fern⁶ Earles, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 29 Oct 1903 in Ellis County, Texas, USA. He died on 03 Sep 1963 in Baylor Hospital, Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA. He married Bertha Elizabeth Thompson on 17 Feb 1923 in Kemp, Kaufman County, Texas, USA. She was born on 06 Nov 1903 in Henderson County, Texas, USA. She died on 28 Jul 1989 in Kaufman County, Texas, USA.

William Harrison Earls and Bertha Elizabeth Thompson had the following children:

- i. JAUSEAL FERN⁸ EARLS was born on 11 Dec 1927 in Kemp, Kaufman County, Texas, USA. She died on 30 Aug 1984 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA.
- ii. MARY MYRTLE EARLS was born on 10 Aug 1932 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas,

Generation 7 (con't)

USA.

- iii. BILLIE MACK EARLS was born on 27 Nov 1939 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, USA. She died on 01 May 1999 in Kaufman County, Texas, USA.

- 137. **HOBERT⁷ EARLS** (Alexander W.⁶, William Martin⁵ Earles, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1897 in Tennessee, USA. He married Nannie Roach, daughter of Isham Roach on 03 Jul 1926 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Hobert Earls and Nannie Roach had the following child:

- i. HERBERT⁸ EARLS.

- 138. **JAMES R.⁷ EARLES** (James Rosencrantz⁶, William Martin⁵, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 25 Mar 1905 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. He died in Mar 1988 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. He married (1) **SUSAN J. HOWELL**, daughter of Richard Howell and MeDora McDonald in 1924 in Weatherford, Parker County, Texas, USA. She was born on 01 May 1904 in Weatherford, Parker County, Texas, USA. She died on 01 Apr 1980 in Newport, Oregon, USA. He married (2) **JEWEL PEARL NEAL** on 22 Nov 1933 in South Bosque, Texas, USA. She was born on 28 Dec 1921 in South Bosque, Texas, USA. She died on 26 Jul 1989 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA.

James R. Earles and Susan J. Howell had the following children:

- i. CLEO ELIZABETH⁸ EARLES was born in 1924.
 - 147. ii. RICHARD JAMES EARLES was born on 20 Jun 1925. He died on 15 Jun 1996. He married Diawatha High, daughter of J. D. High and Carrie Johnson on 04 Jun 1949 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA.
 - 148. iii. VERA SUE EARLES was born on 19 Feb 1927 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. She died date Unknown. She married (1) OSBORNE MADISON DOWNEY, son of Osborne Downey and Geneva Taylor on 01 Jan 1946 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. He was born on 20 Nov 1923 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. He died in Aug 1984 in Yuma, Yuma County, California, USA. She married (2) HENRY ALAN MUNSTEDT on 15 May 1973. He was born on 31 Oct 1921. He died in May 1993 in Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon, USA.
 - 149. iv. ROBERT WILLIAM EARLES was born on 04 Apr 1929 in Weatherford, Parker County, Texas, USA. He married Wanda Lou Brown on 29 Sep 1949 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. She was born on 21 Feb 1931.
 - 150. v. HARRY RAYMOND EARLES was born on 28 Nov 1932 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. He married Wilma Dean Woods, daughter of Truman Woods and Velma Matthews on 10 Sep 1958 in Purves, Texas, USA. She was born on 14 Aug 1939 in Dublin, Texas, USA.
- 139. **WILLIAM HARVEY 'WILLIE'⁷ EARLES** (James 'Jim' Alexander⁶, William Pleasant⁵, Nathaniel⁴ Jr., Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 03 Aug 1895 in Oklahoma, USA. He died in 1956. He married Ola May Minic about 1913 in Oklahoma, USA.

William Harvey 'Willie' Earles and Ola May Minic had the following children:

- i. SON⁸ EARLES.
- ii. FRANCIS EMMALINE EARLES was born on 14 Nov 1913 in Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA. She died on 10 Mar 2002 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA.

Generation 7 (con't)

- iii. THELMA O. EARLES was born on 14 Aug 1915 in Cleveland County, Oklahoma, USA.
 - iv. JAMES WILLIAM EARLES was born on 22 Feb 1917 in Oklahoma, USA. He died on 13 Apr 1993 in Seminole, Seminole County, Oklahoma, USA.
 - v. HAROLD HARVEY EARLES was born in 1927 in Oklahoma County, Oklahoma, USA. He died in Jul 1986 in Oklahoma, USA.
140. **ELMER VESTON⁷ EARLS** (Peterson Cherry 'Pete'⁶ Earles, Martha⁵ Earles, Pleasant⁴ Earles, Nathaniel³ Earle, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 20 Dec 1893 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA. He died on 12 Apr 1970 in Harrison, Boone County, Arkansas, USA. He married Myrtle Eula Ruble on 14 Dec 1918 in Boone County, Arkansas, USA. She was born in 1900. She died in 1965.

Elmer Veston Earls and Myrtle Eula Ruble had the following children:

- i. MARY ELLA⁸ EARLS was born in 1920.
- ii. ELVA MAE EARLS was born in 1923.

Generation 8

141. **NOBIE HOYT⁸ EARLE** (John Beech⁷, William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William², Gamaliel¹) was born on 20 Jan 1920 in Texas, USA. She died on 06 Jun 2006 in Keller, Tarrant County, Texas, USA. She married **ALLEN DIES EDMOMM**. He was born on 07 Sep 1913 in St. Paul, Minnesota, USA. He died on 17 Jun 1998 in Keller, Tarrant County, Texas, USA.

Notes for Nobie Hoyt Earle:
Obituary of
Nobie Hoyt Earle Edomm

Nobie Hoyt Earle Edomm, 86, of Keller, Texas, passed away on Tuesday, June 6, 2006. Bluebonnet Hills Memorial Chapel, Keller, Texas was in charge of services.

Nobie Hoyt Earle was born in 1920, the daughter of John Beech Earle and Willie Mae Jones Earle. She married Allen Dies Edomm and they were the parents of two children Faye Edomm and Earle Edomm.

Mrs. Edomm was preceeded in death by her parents; her husband, Allen D. Edomm; and her brother, Lolan Lynn Earle.

Mrs. Edomm is survived by her children: Mrs. Faye Redmon of Colleyville, Texas; and Mr. Earle Edomm and wife Debbie of Keller, Texas; grandchildren: Jana Phillips and husband, Calvin; Kevin Redmon and wife, Angela; Brian Edomm and wife, Carrie; and Emily Edomm; great-grandchildren: Alexander, Colton, Landon, Sheldon, Kimberly and Ashton; her sister, Verna Mae Earle Rogers of Athens, Texas; nieces: Kay Earle Neff of Nederland, Texas, Ann Earle Wakefield of Spring, Texas; and Dyon 'Dee' Rogers Abbott of Miles City, Montana.

=====

Allen Dies Edomm and Nobie Hoyt Earle had the following children:

- 151. i. ALLAN FAYE⁹ EDMOMM was born on 22 Dec 1940 in Brazoria County, Texas, USA. She married UNKNOWN REDMON.
 - 152. ii. EARLE EDMOMM.
142. **LOLAN LYNN⁸ EARLE** (John Beech⁷, William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls,

Generation 8 (con't)

Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William², Gamaliel¹) was born on 21 Aug 1921 in Waynesboro, Mississippi. He died in Mar 2005 in Texas, USA. He married (1) **SUSIE NANCE**, daughter of Ural Utah Stanford and Susie Lou Allen on 04 Mar 1943 in Houston, Harris County, Texas, USA. She was born on 01 Sep 1922 in Jefferson, Marion County, Texas, USA. She died in Jan 2005 in Texas, USA. He married **ELIZABETH UNKNOWN**. She died in 2005 in Texas, USA.

Lolan Lynn Earle and Susie Nance had the following children:

- i. DAVID⁹ EARLE was born on 23 Dec 1943.

Notes for David Earle:

David L Earle
8481 County Rd 1213
Athens, TX 75751
(903) 675-6869

- ii. KAY EARLE.

- iii. ANNE EARLE.

143. **VERNA MAE⁸ EARLE** (John Beech⁷, William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William², Gamaliel¹) was born on 23 Dec 1923 in Waynesboro, Wayne County, Mississippi, USA. She married Joel Baker Rogers in May 1942 in Alvin, Brazoria County, Texas, USA. He was born on 18 Jul 1920 in Mart, McLennon County, Texas, USA. He died on 03 Mar 1994 in Athens, Henderson County, Texas, USA.

Joel Baker Rogers and Verna Mae Earle had the following children:

- i. JO ANN⁹ ROGERS was born on 08 Mar 1947 in Athens, Henderson County, Texas, USA. She died on 11 Aug 1950 in Near Waynesboro, Wayne County, Mississippi, USA.

153. ii. ROBERTA DYON ROGERS was born on 22 Jul 1953. She married (1) RICKIE ALLAN ABBOTT on 27 Jun 1992 in Kinsey Community Church, Kinsey, Custer County, Montana. He was born on 05 Jan 1955 in Miles City, Custer County, Montana. She married (2) CHARLES RAY LOHRKE on 29 Jul 1972 in Athens, Henderson County, Texas. He was born on 15 Mar 1952 in Ft. Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

144. **MAGGIE ZADIE⁸ EARLES** (Alexander⁷, William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 02 May 1904 in Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She died in Jul 1986 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. She married Robert Dudley Burch in 1922. He was born on 19 Nov 1896 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA. He died on 10 Feb 1964 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA.

Notes for Maggie Zadie Earles:

1920 United States Federal Census

T625, 2,076 rolls Civil District 1, Warren, Tennessee, ED , roll , page , image 598.

1930 United States Federal Census

T626, 2,667 rolls. Washington, D.C.: National Archives and Records Administration. District 8, Warren, Tennessee, ED 12, roll 2283, page 7A, image 281.0.

Robert Dudley Burch and Maggie Zadie Earles had the following children:

- i. ANNIE⁹ BURCH was born in 1922 in Tennessee, USA.

Generation 8 (con't)

- ii. GEORGE BURCH was born in 1924 in Tennessee, USA. He died in Apr 1983 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
 - iii. ROBERT L. BURCH was born in 1926 in Tennessee, USA. He died in Warren County, Tennessee, USA.
145. **LELA MAE⁸ FARLESS** (James Richmond⁷, Catherine⁶ Earles, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle, James Richmond⁷, James Martin). She married **BRYON SMITH DODSON**.

Bryon Smith Dodson and Lela Mae Farless had the following child:

- i. EVELYN NORMA⁹ DODSON.
146. **EUGENE⁸ MERRIMAN** (Almeda 'Medie'⁷ Hennessee, Martha Jane⁶ Earles, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born about 1898 in Sequatchie County, Tennessee, USA. He died date Unknown. He married **NOLIE**.

Eugene Merriman and Nolie had the following child:

- i. FREDY 'FREDDIE'⁹ MERRIMAN was born about 1923 in Tennessee, USA.
147. **RICHARD JAMES⁸ EARLES** (James R.⁷, James Rosencrantz⁶, William Martin⁵, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 20 Jun 1925. He died on 15 Jun 1996. He married Diawatha High, daughter of J. D. High and Carrie Johnson on 04 Jun 1949 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA.

Richard James Earles and Diawatha High had the following children:

- i. DIAWATHA⁹ EARLES was born on 17 Jan 1959. She married JAMES NEWSOME.
 - ii. DIABRINA EARLES was born on 28 Oct 1963.
148. **VERA SUE⁸ EARLES** (James R.⁷, James Rosencrantz⁶, William Martin⁵, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 19 Feb 1927 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. She died date Unknown. She married (1) **OSBORNE MADISON DOWNEY**, son of Osborne Downey and Geneiva Taylor on 01 Jan 1946 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. He was born on 20 Nov 1923 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. He died in Aug 1984 in Yuma, Yuma County, California, USA. She married (2) **HENRY ALAN MUNSTEDT** on 15 May 1973. He was born on 31 Oct 1921. He died in May 1993 in Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon, USA.

Osborne Madison Downey and Vera Sue Earles had the following children:

- i. CARYLON CHRISTINE⁹ DOWNEY was born on 15 Feb 1947 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA.
 - ii. JUDY LEA DOWNEY was born on 02 Jan 1948 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA.
 - iii. JAMES LEE DOWNEY was born on 11 Jul 1950 in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, USA.
149. **ROBERT WILLIAM⁸ EARLES** (James R.⁷, James Rosencrantz⁶, William Martin⁵, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 04 Apr 1929 in Weatherford, Parker County, Texas, USA. He married Wanda Lou Brown on 29 Sep 1949 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. She was born on 21 Feb 1931.

Robert William Earles and Wanda Lou Brown had the following children:

- i. SHARLETTE⁹ EARLES was born on 08 May 1951 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA.

Generation 8 (con't)

- ii. RODNEY WAYNE EARLES was born on 08 Jul 1958.
 - iii. ROBYN ANETTE EARLES was born on 09 Aug 1959 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA.
150. **HARRY RAYMOND⁸ EARLES** (James R.⁷, James Rosencrantz⁶, William Martin⁵, Martin⁴, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 28 Nov 1932 in Waco, McLennon County, Texas, USA. He married Wilma Dean Woods, daughter of Truman Woods and Velma Matthews on 10 Sep 1958 in Purves, Texas, USA. She was born on 14 Aug 1939 in Dublin, Texas, USA.

Harry Raymond Earles and Wilma Dean Woods had the following children:

- i. MARK RAY⁹ EARLES was born on 06 Jan 1960.
- ii. DENA KAY EARLES was born on 05 Apr 1963.
- iii. MICHAEL ROBERT EARLES was born on 15 May 1965.

Generation 9

151. **ALLAN FAYE⁹ EDMOM** (Nobie Hoyt⁸ Earle, John Beech⁷ Earle, William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 22 Dec 1940 in Brazoria County, Texas, USA. She married **UNKNOWN REDMON**.

Notes for Allan Faye Edomm:

June 2004

Grapevine - Colleyville School District

Faye Redmon - TES

Unknown Redmon and Allan Faye Edomm had the following children:

- i. JANA¹⁰ REDMON.
 - ii. KEVIN REDMON.
152. **EARLE⁹ EDMOM** (Nobie Hoyt⁸ Earle, John Beech⁷ Earle, William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle, Allen Dies, Hermann).

Earle Edomm had the following children:

- i. BRIAN¹⁰ EDMOM.
 - ii. EMILY EDMOM.
153. **ROBERTA DYON⁹ ROGERS** (Verna Mae⁸ Earle, John Beech⁷ Earle, William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 22 Jul 1953. She married (1) **RICKIE ALLAN ABBOTT** on 27 Jun 1992 in Kinsey Community Church, Kinsey, Custer County, Montana. He was born on 05 Jan 1955 in Miles City, Custer County, Montana. She married (2) **CHARLES RAY LOHRKE** on 29 Jul 1972 in Athens, Henderson County, Texas. He was born on 15 Mar 1952 in Ft. Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

Charles Ray Lohrke and Roberta Dyon Rogers had the following children:

- 154. i. KRISTOFOR RYAN¹⁰ LOHRKE was born on 13 Jan 1973 in Athens, Henderson County, Texas. He married Angela Kay Holmlund on 02 Jun 1995 in 1st Lutheran Church, Miles City, Custer County, Montana. She was born on 26 May 1973 in Miles City, Custer County, Montana.

Generation 9 (con't)

155. ii. KEVIN RAY LOHRKE was born on 15 Jun 1974 in Athens, Henderson County, Texas, USA. He married Jessica Lynn Vezina on 14 Apr 2001 in Leesburg, Loudon County, Virginia, USA. She was born on 30 Jun 1975.
156. iii. AMBER MICHELE LOHRKE was born on 01 Jul 1978 in Tyler, Smith County, Texas, USA. She married John David Fuller on 15 Jun 2003 in Huntsville, Montgomery County, Texas, USA.

Generation 10

154. **KRISTOFOR RYAN¹⁰ LOHRKE** (Roberta Dyon⁹ Rogers, Verna Mae⁸ Earle, John Beech⁷ Earle, William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 13 Jan 1973 in Athens, Henderson County, Texas. He married Angela Kay Holmlund on 02 Jun 1995 in 1st Lutheran Church, Miles City, Custer County, Montana. She was born on 26 May 1973 in Miles City, Custer County, Montana.

Kristofor Ryan Lohrke and Angela Kay Holmlund had the following children:

- i. SYDNEE MARIE¹¹ LOHRKE was born on 22 Oct 1994 in Spearfish, South Dakota.
- ii. ALYSSA RAE LOHRKE was born on 07 Jul 1999 in Billings, Yellowstone County, Montana.

Notes for Alyssa Rae Lohrke:

Alyssa was born five weeks premature, weighing 3 lbs. 9 oz.

- iii. KOLE ALLAN LOHRKE was born on 25 Sep 2000 in Miles City, Custer County, Montana.

155. **KEVIN RAY¹⁰ LOHRKE** (Roberta Dyon⁹ Rogers, Verna Mae⁸ Earle, John Beech⁷ Earle, William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 15 Jun 1974 in Athens, Henderson County, Texas, USA. He married Jessica Lynn Vezina on 14 Apr 2001 in Leesburg, Loudon County, Virginia, USA. She was born on 30 Jun 1975.

Kevin Ray Lohrke and Jessica Lynn Vezina had the following child:

- i. EMMA ROSE¹¹ LOHRKE was born on 05 Jul 2004 in Portsmouth Naval Hospital, Norfolk, Virginia, USA.

Notes for Emma Rose Lohrke:

Emma was born at Portsmouth Naval Hospital, Norfolk, Virginia. Her father, Kevin, was deployed with the USS Harry S. Truman (aircraft carrier) in the Mediterranean Sea. R. Dyon Rogers-Abbott, her grandmother was in attendance for her birth.

156. **AMBER MICHELE¹⁰ LOHRKE** (Roberta Dyon⁹ Rogers, Verna Mae⁸ Earle, John Beech⁷ Earle, William Trusdale⁶ Earls, Pleasant Alexander 'P. A.'⁵ Earls, Martin⁴ Earles, Pleasant³ Earls, William² Earle, Gamaliel¹ Earle) was born on 01 Jul 1978 in Tyler, Smith County, Texas, USA. She married John David Fuller on 15 Jun 2003 in Huntsville, Montgomery County, Texas, USA.

John David Fuller and Amber Michele Lohrke had the following children:

- i. GRACEN ELIZABETH¹¹ FULLER was born on 26 Dec 2001.
- ii. CARSON RILEY FULLER was born on 10 Feb 2004.

Prepared By:

Preparer: Dyon Rogers Abbott
Phone:
Email: xtxqhorse@hotmail.com

Address: 3652 Kinsey Road
Miles City, Montana 59301
U.S.A.